

THE BOOK OF LIGHT

Volume IV

6,000 B.C - Abraham Lincoln

LANOO

© Library of Congress, TXU 451 243, Jan. 2nd 1991.

This book is handwritten. The author's way of writing the letter n is sometimes n or u and could be confused with a u like in you. you'll get used to it...

THE BOOK OF LIGHT has been proofread and corrected by ŚAKTI YVANNONE. That guarantees her an immortal place in ĀKĀSA and in my heart. Thank you ŚAKTI.

♡ Lanoo

PARABRAHMAN DOES NOTHING. IT IS THE MIRROR, CALLED MŪLAPRAKRITI, WHICH APPEARS PERIODICALLY, THUS REFLECTING PARABRAHMAN. AND THIS REFLECTION IN THE MIRROR BECOMES EVENTUALLY THE UNIVERSE AND US. OH LANOO, WE ALL LIVE IN A MIRROR. AND WHEN THE MIRROR DISAPPEARS WE DISAPPEAR, TO REAPPEAR AGAIN [the perfect illusion] ONCE THE MIRROR APPEARS. BUT PARABRAHMAN IS UNTOUCHED BY IT. OH GLORY, GLORY TO PARABRAHMAN, THE TRUE COSMIC VIRGIN. AUM.

Oh Lanoo, you shall only* understand these words, after you have read all ten volumes of THE BOOK OF LIGHT twice.

*may be ...

INTRODUCTION UNTIL PAGE 28 e

	Page
221. THE BODY OF CHRIST	913
222. CHRIST MOVING THROUGH SPACE....	917
223. DEVA RĀJAS, REINCARNATION and FOETUS.. .. .	920
224. Process of De- and REINCARNATION...	931
225. The moment of CONCEPTION	945
226. THE WORLD-MOTHER	953
227. The degrading of the FEMALE in socie- ty	959
228. WORLD POPULATION AND REINCARNA- TION	961
229. 5091 years ago	965
230. IMMACULATE CONCEPTION	969
231. 3000 B.C. How JEWS and CHRISTIANS forged [and mutilated] archaic wisdom and knowledge and called it KABALA*	973
232. THE SEVEN DAYS OF THE WEEK [and their CORRECT order of appearance]	975

VOLUME
IV

*OR KABALAH, OR QUABBALAH, OR...

233. LORD MAITREYA.....	981
234. 3000 B.C. - 2000 B.C.	983
235. "EXODUS" OF THE ISRAELITES.....	985
236. Publius Cornelius Tacitus.....	991
237. 1000 B.C. - 1 A.D.	997
238. THE BIRTH OF BUDDHA [Siddhārta, later GAUTAMA].....	999
238. The Secret of THE BUDDHA.....	1001
239. BUDDHA - LHA.....	1009
240. JESUS CHRIST, THE INITIATE.....	1015
241. The "temple of Solomon".....	1029
242. JESUS AND REINCARNATION.....	1030
243. Jesus' "death" at the cross.....	1032
244. THE TEMPTATION OF CHRIST.....	1035
245. About 2000 years ago.....	1041
246. Invention of "the twelve Jewish pa- triarchs".....	1041
247. Summary of DELUGES.....	1054
248. THE UNICORN.....	1055
249. The origin of CIRCUMCISION.....	1057
250. Birth and degeneration of CHRISTIA- NITY.....	1059
251. 1-100 A.D.	1065
Apollonius of Tyana, reincarnation of JESUS CHRIST.	
252. Reintroducing of worship through the Hebrew QUABBALĀH, by plagiari-	

zing and then FORGING ONE WORD..	1071
253. THE ORIGIN OF THE FOUR GOSPELS....	1073
254. MARTYRS	1077
255. 500 - 1000 A.D.	1078a
256. 1500 - 1989 A.D.	1093
257. THE JESUITS	1099
258. LUTHER and CALVIN	1107
259. Why the speed of Light is not existing	1111
260. THE ABSTRACT PLANE	1117
261. Numbers can see you	1126
262. Why LIGHT and HEAT are MATTER..	1127
263. DEVAS inspire EINSTEIN	1132
264. NEWTON and why he was misunderstood, and why GRAVITY is not existing	1133
265. THE BREATH OF THE SUN	1138
266. Dr. ADAM WEISHAAPT	1145
267. THE PLAN TO DESTROY AMERICA	1146
268. JESUITIC LAW	1149
269. KOOT HOOMI LAL SINGH ABOUT THE JESUITS	1157
270. THE SYMBOL OF THE JESUITS	1159
271. THE FRENCH REVOLUTION	1165
272. HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY	1169
273. THE ETHER MACHINE [JOHN WORRELL KEELY]	1185

BIRTH OF THE NEW ORDER.

274. KARL MARX.....	1193
275. ABRAHAM LINCOLN	1194

NEW ORDER

"SLEEP IS A DEATH-REHEARSAL". Lando.

तेजास्वि नावधीतमस्तु ॥

Tejasvi nâvadhîtamastu!

May our study be full of Light!

WHY DO WE STRUGGLE SO MUCH?
BECAUSE MAN IS A COMPOUND BEING,
LIVING ON DIFFERENT PLANES AT THE
SAME TIME.

Lanoo.

THE CAUSE OF ALL MISERY

The true cause of all the trouble in the world, be it corruption, religion or relationships, is, that most people are not in touch with THE GOD IN THEM. This GOD, OR SPIRIT, OR HIGHER SELF, OR MONAD, OR ALLAH, OR KRISHNA, OR call it as you wish, this REAL YOU IS HAPPINESS AND BLISS INDEPENDENT OF PERSONS AND THINGS. And because people are not AWARE of that GOD in them, they are looking for HAPPINESS AND BLISS in THE OUTER WORLD, where it, of course, is NOT. That makes them first disappointed and then... CYNICAL. Instead of, at least NOW, looking INSIDE of them, they continue searching for it in THE OUTER WORLD, and sooner or later they fail and FALL. THEN they FINALLY wake up, crying for help: "Oh GOD help me please!!" Then that, which is INSIDE of them, responds, and they get a first faint glimpse, of what HAPPINESS REALLY IS. They had eyes, but could not SEE, they had ears but could not HEAR. NOW THEY KNOW. SUFFERING TAUGHT THEM. But it must not ALWAYS come that far, you DON'T have

to suffer in order to UNDERSTAND.
There is KNOWLEDGE available, KNOW-
LEDGE about who YOU REALLY are,
where you come from and where you
go. THE BOOK OF LIGHT shall reveal that
KNOWLEDGE to you, THE BOOK OF LIGHT
shall end your suffering. KNOWLEDGE,
THE TRUTH, SHALL SET YOU FREE. AUM.



LANOO

With my best wishes for Mille Hauge.

♥ Lanoo

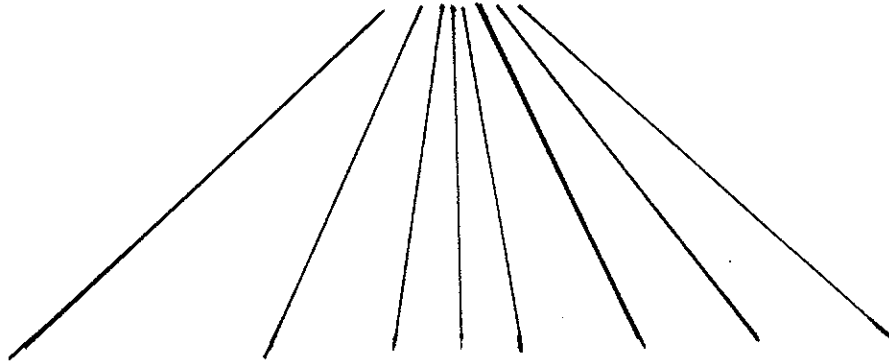
THE TRUTH CAN'T BE FOUND
IN ANY BOOK. THE TRUTH IS
ONLY IN YOURSELF. IF THIS
BOOK DOES NOT LEAD YOU TO
YOURSELF, IT IS NOT WORTH
THE PAPER IT IS WRITTEN
ON. AUM.

La noo.

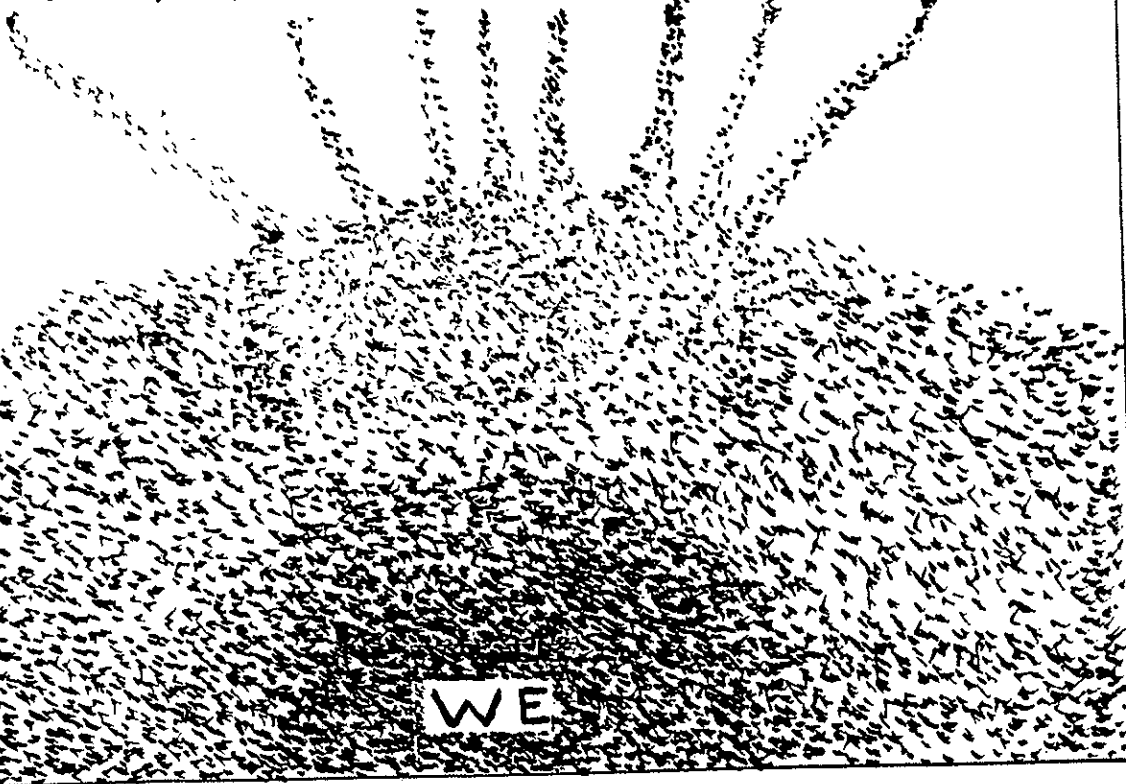
WHAT, IF AN IRRESISTABLE FORCE
MEETS AN IMMOVABLE OBSTACLE?

Lanoo.

W I S D O M



I N T E L L I G E N C E



W E

WISDOM IS THE DEITY.

INTELLIGENCE ARE THE SEVEN RAYS.

WE ARE INTELLECT.

The chronological calculations in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, covering 311,049,000,000,000 years of human and cosmic evolution, are compiled from a Secret Book called "The mirror of Futurity." This work is ascribed to Pesh-Hun NĀRADA, whose true nature is revealed [as far as that is possible] in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. Another sacred scripture originates from early Atlanteans together with THE BOOK OF DĒYAN^{**}. These works made it possible for Helena Petrovna Blavatsky to calculate even the dates of cycles TO COME [for the next 150,000,000,000,000 years^{*}]. However all chronological calculations of the BRAMHIN INITIATES who base THEIR calculations on the astronomer and magician ASURAMAYA dovetail with the Esoteric computations and are therefore given in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. I quote Blavatsky: "The Atlantean zodiacal records cannot err, as they were compiled under the guidance of those who first taught astronomy, among other things, to mankind." [Blavatsky, Secret Doctrine II, Anthropogenesis, p. 49].

* 150 trillion ** better: The original of THE BOOK OF DĒYAN.

But the root of all and everything that was is and shall be is Esoteric wisdom and knowledge reawakened in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

"The second coming" is a SCRIPTURE. Christ reincarnated in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. AUM. Glory, Glory to

THE BOOK OF LIGHT. AUM.

HOW AND WHY TO APPLY THE BOOK OF LIGHT TO YOUR DAILY LIFE.

We all are puppets on the strings of a GREAT MASTERMIND. Its greatness is far beyond our comprehension. The CLOSEST we can come to its TRUE nature is through LOVE, and just because some call it GOD, or BRAHMAN, or OM, does not mean that they could come any closer to it. But there is a LAW, a COSMIC LAW. The INCOMPREHENSIBLE MASTERMIND reveals itself to US through that COSMIC LAW. Once we understand, or TRY to understand, that LAW, we consciously and EVEN with our MINDS, TRUST completely in that MASTERMIND and allow IT to direct our Lives. TRUE SECURITY is: obeying something GREATER than you, and not to make your OWN LAW. ANOTHER way of "understanding" or trusting the MASTERMIND is FAITH. FAITH in fact does not need ANY understanding, it just needs.... FAITH. We all know, HOW that FAITH has been misused by RELIGION. Nevertheless: those who are content with having, or USING, FAITH, are free to do so, though they might be up for a rude awakening sooner than they think. It was for a GOOD REASON, that St. PETER suggested: "Add to your FAITH VIRTUE and to virtue KNOWLEDGE."

Those of you, who want to change from BELIEVERS into KNOWERS, have now reached the end of their odyssey. THE BOOK OF LIGHT is, and shall be, the answer to ALL your questions. THE TRUTH is back, reawakened after millions of years. Don't follow any worldly leaders. Let THE BOOK OF LIGHT be your leader. I did not

"WRITE" THE BOOK OF LIGHT, I am just passing on that, which is hidden in the SACRED ANCHAEIC scriptures of ALL NATIONS, because in their ESSENCE they all say THE SAME. THIS ESSENCE IS THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

Back to the MASTERMIND. ONCE you have the knowledge, or even just BEGIN TO STUDY the KNOWLEDGE, revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, you UNDERSTAND, you "STAND UNDER" IT, you STAND TO or BY it. And this UNDERSTANDING shall lead you to ONE DECISION:

THY WILL, NOT MINE.

you trust completely, you let go, you do not any longer ask for anything special, because now that you UNDERSTAND, or BEGIN to understand, THE PLAN, which THE MASTERMIND prepared with or FOR you, you can't do anything else but OBEY. Does this Obedience turn you into a soulless Robot?

Not at all. On the contrary, obedience to THE MASTERMIND awakens your innermost HIDDEN talents, and allows you to express yourself COMPLETELY. And THUS you fulfill THE PLAN of THE MASTERMIND. "LET GO" is all there is for you to do, and THE BOOK OF LIGHT gives you THE SECURITY to let go and to experience the GLORY of THE MASTERMIND and to be its SHINING AMBASSADOR on this planet. Could you also LET GO without THE BOOK OF LIGHT? Of course. THE BOOK OF LIGHT is NOT FOR EVERY BODY. It is, and shall be, the HANDBOOK and guiding light FOR THE FIFTH and UPCOMING SIXTH ROOT RACE. YOU ARE AN IMMORTAL SOUL THAT HAS A BODY.

AUM TO THE CAUSELESS CAUSE.

"CREATION"

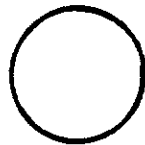
If there is a creation, there must be a creator. Who then created the CREATOR? You might say: Nobody created HIM. HE was already there, HE is immortal and infinite. CREATION is something finite, it has a BEGINNING and an END. But the CREATOR is claimed to be INFINITE. NO beginning and NO end. In order to create, "HE", the creator, would have to stop being infinite - and become FINITE. Then you could ask AGAIN: "Where does HE come from? Who created HIM?"

And the ATHEISTS and SCIENTISTS, who do not believe in a GOD or CREATOR, shall fail for the same reason. SCIENCE for instance believes, that soon they shall discover how the universe began. Well, common sense of a ten year old is sufficient to destroy that hope, because EVEN IF SCIENCE would, through a gigantic effort, discover WHEN and HOW the UNIVERSE BEGAN, the ten year old could ask: "And what was BEFORE that BEGINNING?"

The correct answer is: GOD CANNOT BE COMPREHENDED through answer and question. It is BEYOND, or PARA, COMPREHENSION, or BRAHMAN, "IT" is PARABRAHMAN. AUM. But this INCOMPREHENSIBLE presents itself to us through a LAW - THE LAW. AUM to THE LAW.

THE LAW is the essence of ALL religions, because in their ESSENCE they all say THE SAME, which indicates, that they all must have been derived from ONE SOURCE, and this source is THE LAW, now reawakened in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. THE LAW is back! THE LAW, written in VEDIC form in "THE BOOK OF DZYAN", analyzed in THE SECRET DOCTRINE by Helena Petrovna BLAVATSKY and now for the first time REVEALED in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. And here now the COMPLETE answer to the question: "When did our universe begin?". The answer is: "There IS NO, and there NEVER WAS A, beginning or an end". There is just a REAWAKENING OF FORCES out of the "EVER TO BE UNKNOWN" OR PARABRAHMAN.

This reawakening of forces without BEGINNING and with NO END happens again and again and again and... which makes it a



AUM to the CIRCLE. AUM.

* knowledge through meditation

** even PAUL, Christian Apostle, calls it the UNKNOWN-ABLE God. LATER the Jews called HIM [!] JEHOVAH.

Are there then no creative powers? Is it all just a self-evolving perpetual motion? There ARE creative powers, following THE LAW of KARMA. But when these powers "create" they already are effects, but NEVER the cause. They come into being or they create AT or AFTER the reawakening of all Universal Life. And when they "create" they use FOHAT in order to build a planet or a galaxy as the case might be, and KUNDALINI, when they [we] create new Life. AUM. We are creators too, creators of a whole Universe called: Physical body. We are creators too and thus we become GODS or GOD to beings or life forms lower than ourselves. These life forms even and ESPECIALLY grow WITH and WITHIN US. **

Therefore: Yes, there are creators and you might call them GOD or GODS, but they are not the top of the hierarchy. They are at best SECONDARY POWERS and should never be confused with THAT from which they or OUT OF which they REAWAKENED, which is, was and shall be THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN, which IS, if there is a Universe or not. Or: THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN exists during Manvantara AND Pralaya or during the periods of cosmic activity AND rest. And its nature is UNTOUCHED by the appearance AND disappearance of worlds and galaxies.

**They are following THE PLAN contained in UNIVERSAL MATRIX, that is why I write "create" in quotation marks. *though no CREATION as defined by the church.

Yet this EVER TO BE UNKNOWN is the causeless cause of all Manvantaras and Pralayas. Its nature is UNTOUCHED by change or no-change. How can that be? How can THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN be untouched or UNCHANGED by that which it causes, namely the eternal appearance and disappearance of THE UNIVERSE? In the same way that your face is untouched and unchanged or REMAINS untouched and unchanged while you look into a mirror. You create, or better CAUSE, an image of your face in the mirror, but did that change your face? NO. Glory to wisdom and knowledge. In this allegory you are Parabrahman* and, though UNCHANGING, you create a, or YOUR, image in a mirror and that image is 311,040,000,000,000 years of cosmic activity. Move out of the mirrors reach and you have caused [in THE MIRROR] 311,040,000,000,000 years of Pralaya [cosmic rest]. Oh Lahoo, Parabrahm is the man IN FRONT of the mirror,** WE are [or live in] the image IN the mirror. Thus we are just ILLUSIONS, reflections, images of THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN. AVM. Now we understand Blavatsky when she says: "In every cosmogony, behind and higher than the CREATIVE deity, there is a superior deity, a planner, an Architect, of whom the creator is but THE EXECUTIVE AGENT. And still higher, OVER and AROUND, WITHIN and WITHOUT, there is THE UNKNOWABLE and the UNKNOWN, the Source and Cause of all these Emanations...." ***

** page 24 a shall go deeper into this. * "Name" for THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN, meaning
*** Blavatsky, S.D. Anthropogenesis, p. 42. BEYOND COMPREHENSION.

At the end of this introduction I want to pass on a message [and a poem], dictated to me by a high DEVA-ANGEL, to all those, who live on the dark side of life, the homeless, the sick, the old and the abused. Don't be afraid. Soon your suffering shall have an end, and you shall face unparalleled glory and bliss, while those, who abused and misused their power, by just thinking of themselves, will suffer in astral regions* pain and torture beyond imagination, because in THESE [astral] planes the tortured body rearranges itself immediately, ready to receive the next result of the evil cause, created during physical life. KARMA is a neutral, impersonal and therefore [to us] merciless power.

A U M

* mainly AFTER death ...

WHY?

See the million tears on earth have been cried
See the million children of hunger they die,
See the rich man smile and the poor man starve
showing his fist to the GOD ABOVE
asking: "WHY? WHY? WHY?!!".

BUT FOR EVERY TEAR THAT HAS BEEN CRIED
ON EARTH

THERE IS AN ANGEL IN HEAVEN
WHO ALWAYS CARES
AND EACH FEELING OF LOVE
THAT COMES FROM THE SOUL

IN HEAVEN'S WORLD IT WILL SHINE AS GOLD
HE wants you to know that you are part of his plan
And you feel the pain if you don't understand
But once you open your heart to his truth
never ending GLORY is waiting for you

SO FOR EVERY TEAR THAT HAS BEEN CRIED
ON EARTH

THERE IS AN ANGEL IN HEAVEN
WHO ALWAYS CARES
AND EACH FEELING OF LOVE
THAT COMES FROM THE SOUL

IN HEAVEN'S WORLD IT WILL SHINE AS GOLD
Life is just an illusion, one day you shall see
that there is only the reality of LOVE

AND WHEREVER YOU ARE
WHEREVER YOU GO HE WILL NEVER EVER
LEAVE YOU ALONE, CAUSE FOR EVERY TEAR...

How strange, oh MAHĀCHOHAN, the decision to write THE BOOK OF LIGHT makes me feel unworthy, aye, "soiled"!

- No wonder, oh Lanoo. THE BOOK OF LIGHT is pure ĀKĀŚIC POWER, the INNOCENCE of Light, untouched by matter. DIVINITY is flowing through you, when you write, and it shines into all corners of your being. Stand in a dark room and you see "nothing". But open the window, and let the sunshine in, and you shall see millions of dust-particles. THAT is, what THE BOOK OF LIGHT will do to you. Even a SAINT [by writing it] would feel limited. When you have finished, you shall be liberated. AUM. And then - many lives of service for you to come...

SURVIVAL OF THE FITTEST.

The survival of the fittest is part of THE COSMIC LAW, it is true. But it has been caused by THE WAR IN HEAVEN. THE STRONG shall eat the WEAK*, until the creatures are AWARE of their TRUE NATURE, which is-SPIRITUAL. THEN there shall be peace, and the lion shall [again] lay by the lamb.

Peace to all emanations.

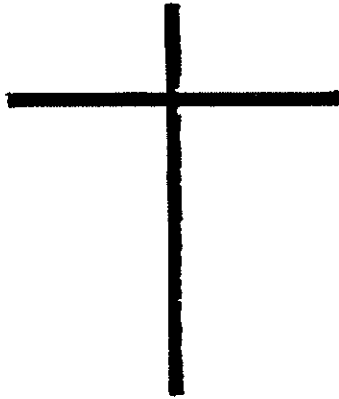
*like the SUN wants to devour its planets, but can't...

In deep devotion to
HELENA PETROVNA
BLAVATSKY.

A U M

Everything exists already in the abstract,
oh Lahoo, even before there IS anything.

EVERYTHING exists in the ABSTRACT,
waiting in nirvānic bliss to attain
structure or to be.



crucified.

K N O W L E D G E

what is the right knowledge?

what is the wrong knowledge?

who is the right Guru?

who is the wrong Guru?

* * *

Knowledge which awakens LOVE

is the RIGHT knowledge.

The Guru who awakens LOVE

is the right Guru.

A U M

Lahoo

AUM

THE LAW.

At the reawakening of UNIVERSAL LIFE there is an INTERACTION between the EVER HIDDEN and its veil, CHAOS. This interaction is called "the EXPANDER" or BRAHMAN*. CHAOS is the eternal mirror, and BRAHMAN is the REFLECTION in that mirror. WHAT is reflecting? Where does that, which reflects, come from? From BEYOND BRAHMAN. Beyond in TIME and SPACE? NO. BRAHMAN is CONSCIOUSNESS, absolute EXPANDING CONSCIOUSNESS. And that which REFLECTS come from BEYOND BRAHMAN, therefore it comes from BEYOND CONSCIOUSNESS; or [to our finite minds] beyond COMPREHENSION. Beyond is PARA, and beyond BRAHMAN is PARABRAHMAN. AUM to PARABRAHMAN. PARABRAHMAN [or PARABRAHM] is the ONLY REALITY. AUM.

CHAOS is a MIRROR. And PARABRAHMAN is BEYOND that mirror, reflecting in it, reflecting in CHAOS. Or we could also say, that PARABRAHM is UNITY, reflecting in, or VERSUS, a MIRROR, called CHAOS, and the REFLECTION is called BRAHMAN. BRAHMAN is the IMAGE [in the mirror] VERSUS UNITY. BRAHMAN is VERSUS UNITY or UNITY -VERSUS or UNI-VERSE or UNIVERSE.

* BRAHMAN is PRAJĀPATI** as soon as IT becomes BRAHMĀ, the "male" higher self of our SOLAR SYSTEM.

** LORD, or MASTER OF PROGENY.

UNITY IS BEYOND the MIRROR, UNIVERSE IS IN the mirror. We all live in a MIRROR. It is all an ILLUSION-MAYĀ. THAT is why they say, that PARABRAHMAN can be, and IS, at one and the same time, MANYFOLD, but without losing its UNITY. How is this possible? ONLY through reflection. We all live in a MIRROR. AUM to MĀ-YĀ, the GREAT DECEIVER. And AUM to PARA-BRAHMAN, the ONLY reality and the causeless cause. AUM.

We cannot comprehend PARABRAHMAN, but we CAN comprehend THE LAW, and that is the CLOSEST you can come to PARABRAHMAN.

AUM. But Parabrahm ITSELF is beyond any written, or unwritten, word and explanation. Oh Ladoo, understand, that NON-BEING is BEING.* Wake up from your dream and let go

LET GO!

How long does PARABRAHMAN reflect in that mirror, called CHAOS? For PARABRAHMAN it is just a "BLINK OF AN EYE", to us it is 311,040,000,000,000 years.

*and being is non-being.

CHAOS*

Destroy matter, and there is still the astral counterpart. Destroy the astral and there is ĀKĀŚĀ**. Destroy the ĀKĀŚĪC and you have ROOT MATTER or MŪLA PRAKRITĪ. What was material first, is **disintegrated** now into ABSTRACTION, or into ABSTRACT FORCE CENTERS with no extension, or [later to be] ethereal world germs or CHAOS.

CHAOS is the eternal cosmic womb or mirror, filled with WORLD GERMS, waiting for the DIVINĒ informing principle to come. AUM.

CHAOS is LIFE. Better: When SPIRIT touches CHAOS, or ROOT MATTER, it results in LIFE. DIVINITY is not LIFE. Divinity structures and re- or destructures life again and again. Or: CHAOS, the "eternal virgin", is willing to be ANYTHING, that divinity wants it to be. AUM to ŚIVA, the beneficent destroyer.

SPACE

is affected by NOTHING. SPACE is formless, immutable and ABSOLUTE. yet it contains EVERYTHING, but is ITSELF NOT CONTAINED BY ANYTHING. Is that beyond comprehension? So be it, because Space IS beyond comprehension. AUM.

- ** cosmic rootmatter, nonatomic, of negative weight.
- * Is NOT Parabrahman-Mulaprakriti but the cosmic container of ALL SEEDS from former MAHĀMANVANTARAS. All GODS are FIRST in CHAOS. From the Greek chainein - to gape.

ADD TO YOUR FAITH
VIRTUE, AND TO VIRTUE
KNOWLEDGE.

St. Peter.

We are all sunborn, but our lower
emanations had many abodes. The
last two were MARS and MOON.

LANOO.

THE UNVEILED MYSTERY OF THE WORD.

I. 4 LETTERS

II. 4 LETTERS

III. 10 LETTERS

IV. 12 LETTERS

30 LETTERS

THIRTY LETTERS

are uttered by the INEFFABLE, and
the NONMANIFESTED falls into
MANIFESTATION.

THUS:

THE NONMANIFESTED WORD

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15
AUM MANI PADME HUM

REFLECTS

THE MANIFESTED WORD *

16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30
AUM MANI PADME HUM

* Why TWICE AUM MANI PADME HUM?
Because MAHAT, or UNIVERSAL MIND,
causes DUALITY.

THE ERROR OF BUDDHA AND SCHOPENHAUER.

BUDDHA and SCHOPENHAUER taught, that the nature of all BEINGS, in whatever manifestation - be it PHYSICAL OR SPIRITUAL - is DESIRE, OR THE WILL TO BE. So far so good. They also taught, that it is only this DESIRE, which keeps MAN as well as MOUSE and even THE SPIRITWORLD in existence. In other words: if you ^{*}would DROP THAT DESIRE YOU WOULD CEASE TO EXIST AND WITH YOU THE WHOLE WORLD, meaning EVERYTHING AND EVERYBODY, WOULD BE FOREVER IN NIRVANA. That is an impossibility, because NIRVANA IS NOT FOREVER. There are periods

of COSMIC REST and of COSMIC ACTIVITY [each enduring for 311,040,000,000,000 ^{**}years], and EVEN if THE WHOLE WORLD would succeed to dis-

appear into NIRVANA by NOT WANTING TO BE, or better by just DROPPING ITS DESIRE TO EXIST, THE WHOLE WORLD WITH EVERYTHING IN IT UP TO THE HIGHEST would have to re-appear at a NEW MAHĀ-MAHĀMANVANTARA, OR PERIOD OF COSMIC ACTIVITY, and manifest again if they want or not.
THE SECOND error of BUDDHA and SCHOPEN-

^{**} indeed long enough to be called "FOREVER" or "ETERNITY", but do not forget, oh LANOO, that TIME DOES NOT EXIST FOR THE HIGHEST. AUM.
^{*} YOU, meaning ALL BEINGS.

HAVEER [who, by the way, copied his philosophy FROM THE BUDDHA] is to think that, when you STOP WANTING ANYTHING, you disappear ALWAYS into NIRVĀNA. BUDDHA left into NIRVĀNA, but he LEFT his BODHISATTWA, OR PERFECTED "LOWER" ASTRAL-SPIRITUAL SELF, WITH US, in order to ENLIGHTEN GREAT TEACHERS like SANKARĀCHĀRYA and JESUS, which PROVES: THE LAW OF NATURE IS IN TRUTH

C O M P A S S I O N.

SOME might object: BUT BUDDHA left his BODHISATTWA - PART out of compassion by OWN DECISION. If he would have chosen otherwise, he COULD HAVE disappeared COMPLETELY, AS MANY OTHER liberated beings did. Agreed, but THE BOOK OF LIGHT teaches and PROVES, that such a being would be a Paccika-Buddha, or, to use the SANSKRIT term, a PRATYEKA* BUDDHA, meaning: somebody "who becomes wrapped up in the beautiful future of spiritual peace and rest and wisdom that NIRVĀNA offers" [Tyberg, sanskrit]. The destiny of such a Lofty being would, nevertheless, be, to REAPPEAR INTO MANIFESTATION, LATEST after the reawakening, or AT the reawakening, of

*The name says it already: PRATI-for, EKA-one, hence somebody whose goal is for self alone, though WITHOUT HURTING [but also not CARING for] ANYBODY ELSE.

ALL UNIVERSAL LIFE, which happens ALWAYS and IN ANY CASE and FOR EVERYBODY after a period of COSMIC REST or PRALAYA of 311,040,000,000,000 terrestrial years.

THEN the PRATYEKA-BUDDHA shall have the opportunity, under the guidance of a BUDDHA as high as [for instance] GAUTAMA SAKYA-MUNI was, to develop his COMPASSIONATE side, meaning that, when he is ready for NIRVANA again, he shall EITHER RENOUNCE IT COMPLETELY or leave his BODHISATTVA-PART as a beacon of TRUTH and HOPE for a struggling mankind. AUM.

Therefore THE BOOK OF LIGHT, ultimate and upmost knowledge for many hundred-thousands of years [Kali-Yuga] to come, declares! Once you STOP WANTING OR DESIRING ANYTHING, THAT IS WHEN FOR THE FIRST TIME IN YOUR LIFE YOU SHALL BECOME ALIVE! Because by becoming DESIRELESS, by letting go COMPLETELY, you open yourself to THE DIVINE LAW, which brought you forth IN THE FIRST PLACE, and then, FOR THE FIRST TIME YOU SHALL DO WHAT YOU ARE MEANT TO DO AND NOT WHAT YOU "WANT" TO DO.

THAT, oh Lahoo, is the TRUE meaning of the words: "THY will, not mine." AUM to wisdom and knowledge.

AUM



The progress towards absolute evil will be arrested...
by... cataclysmic changes... great civilizations
destroyed... when humanity reappears under quite
different conditions... a PLANETARY* [Mahāchohan]
has to... refresh their memories.

Koot Hoomid Allung

* planetangel.

THE WAY IN WHICH THE WORLD
USUALLY TREATS A NEW TRUTH, IS, FIRST
TO RIDICULE IT, THEN TO GROW ANGRY
ABOUT IT, AND THEN TO ADOPT IT AND
PRETEND THAT IT HAD ALWAYS HELD THAT
VIEW.

Charles W. Leadbeater.

THERE IS ONLY ONE GOD. CONSEQUENTLY THERE CAN BE ONLY ONE RELIGION, NOW REAWAKENED IN
THE BOOK OF LIGHT

BOOK OF BOOKS AND SOURCE OF ALL THAT WAS, IS AND SHALL BE. MAY THE READER JUDGE FOR HIMSELF.

AUM TO WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE.

LANOO

"To those who criticize THE BOOK OF LIGHT as being a Fiction, or [to them] incomprehensible doctrine, I answer: You cannot fill a cup with more water than the cup can contain, even if you would be in the midst of an ocean."

Lanoo.

THE BOOK OF LIGHT

THE ROOT OF EVERYTHING IS ABSTRACT
SUBSTANCE IN ETERNAL MOTION. THE GODS
CAME LATER...

LANOO.

ARÛPA IS

LOVE, LOVE, LOVE, UNCONDITIONAL LOVE with even no desire to be loved in return, THAT IS CONSCIOUSNESS, TOUCHING the ARÛPA plane. Thus we now make our minds free from EVERYTHING and enter with great respect and AWE onto the next cosmic plane ABOVE the MENTAL. I FEEL the CHOHAN'S guidance, but I still HESITATE. TOO GREAT is the task. SANCTUM SANCTORUM. It needs... further explanation.

I. AS ABOVE, SO BELOW. AS BELOW SO ABOVE.

MAN with his PHYSICAL-ETHERIC-EMOTIONAL-DESIRE-MIND-SPIRIT SOUL-SPIRIT BODY is the EXACT REPRODUCTION and DUPLICATION of BRAHMĀ. When you say CHRIST instead of BRAHMĀ, you have the precise description of

THE BODY OF CHRIST.

- ① THE SUN [as its CENTER] VENUS, MARS, EARTH, JUPITER MERCURY, SATURN including ALL their moons*, and eventually OUR MOON, are THE PHYSICAL BODY OF CHRIST. With this body CHRIST moves through space like we move through our world.
- ② All our etheric bodies and the etheric bodies of all planets of our solarsystem and everything on and IN it, constitute THE ETHERIC BODY OF CHRIST.**
- ③ The astral matter of all our astral bodies and the astral counter parts of all planets of our solarsystem and everything in it, be it stone plant, animal or MAN results in THE ASTRAL BODY OF CHRIST.***

* although some are not "visible".

** For instance: THE OZONE LAYER around our planet is the ETHERIC BODY of the EARTH.

*** or THE EMOTIONAL BODY OF CHRIST. [See NOTE next page] →

- (IV) All DESIRE-MATTER* of animals, man, and planets represents KĀMA, or THE DESIRE OF CHRIST.
- (V) All our minds, plus the minds, or CONSCIOUSNESS, of all the other entities in our solarsystem are THE MIND OF CHRIST.
- (VI) ALL LOVE, EVER experienced by stones, plants, animals, man, angels, and their planets or expressed TOWARD them is THE LOVE OF CHRIST.
- (VII) And whatever PURE, UNSELFISH, SPIRITUAL POWER has been expressed by humans AND ANGELS [from the LOWEST = JEHOVAH, up to THE HIGHEST = LUCIFER] contains and REPRESENTS THE SPIRIT OF CHRIST.

WAKE UP!

CHRIST CAN ONLY GAIN CONSCIOUSNESS THROUGH YOU. Forget all religions! The time is ripe! Change from a BELIEVER into a KNOWER. PEACE, PEACE, PEACE! So each solarsystem has its own ROOTSPIRIT, represented by a sun, or SUNS, and its limbs represented by this SUN and the other physical planets surrounding it.

NOTE: The astral or emotional body of each planet always reaches approximately its MOON, because the MOON is the MOTHER of this planet. AUM to the MOON, mother of THE EARTH. OH JEHOVAH, spirit of THE MOON and now of THE EARTH, what have they done to you, by abusing your lower astral powers and misusing them [AND YOU!] for their sensual, fanatical, blood thirsty, worldly ends! Their karma is yours, and your karma is THEIRS. May the LIPIKA have mercy on them AND on you. But then again: How can THE LIPIKA possibly have 'mercy' with ANY BODY or ANYTHING? They are just RECORDERS and REFLECTORS of whatever happens in our SOLAR SYSTEM. AUM

* or: the MONADS of all this desire matter.

- How else could it be, Oh Laoou? Christ derives from CHNESTOS or "man of sorrow" which is: SPIRIT, or the SPIRITUAL MAN, crucified in MATTER. CHRIST is crucified in his body, or crucified **HIMSELF** in his body, which is: all the SUNS and PLANETS of A

SOLAR SYSTEM. Again: **CHRIST** is crucified in HIS body, which are the planets of our SOLAR SYSTEM, like YOUR HIGHER SELF is crucified in your body. There is no difference between a human body and a solar system. AUM.

EVERYTHING is motion, Oh Laoou, when you are in motion, you move your LIMBS. When **CHRIST** is in motion, HE moves his PLANETS. When you breath, you breath air, when **CHRIST** breathes, HE breathes **ĀKĀŚĀ** **

In other words: Solar systems are entities in motion and correspond with each other, like we are in motion and also correspond with each other.

They [the solar systems] are the COSMIC POPULATION of the universe. And sometimes they even clash together and have their confrontations as we have our confrontations down here. Their leader is BRAHMAN [neuter], OUR leader is **BRAHMĀ** [masculine-feminine] or **CHRIST**. Each solar system has its **CHRIST**. But **CHRIST** has a consciousness and a correspondence, that [cont. p. 917]

** Or a high subdivision of it, which is in any case HIGHER than the ether of science. See: THE BREATH OF THE SUN.

* Some solar systems have SEVERAL suns. This is a MYSTERY. AUM

** also called **BRAHMĀ** - masculine, because of its PENETRATING NATURE.

- 916 -

52b

THIS, OH LANDO, IS THE TRUE MEANING OF
CRUCIFIXION. CHRIST CRUCIFIED IN HIS
OWN BODY, OUR SOLAR SYSTEM.

- 917 -

reaches farther, than the realms of a solar system
and its limbs, or planets.*

CHRIST MOVING THROUGH SPACE.

527

* In the same way like a YOGI's consciousness reaches FURTHER,
much further, than his physical body. An exception and bad
example are those YOGIS, or DEVOTEES, who sit only for HATHA-
YOGA and practise PRĀNĀYĀMA [which literally means DEATH
OF THE BREATH,** and will lead sooner or later to BLACK MAGIC].
** OR: RESTRAINT OF BREATH.

How mind can mislead you. Now that I want to explain the cosmic planes, following THE THREE LOWEST planes [physical, astral, mental], I realize, that I already DESCRIBED them. That is ALL I can say about the SEVEN COSMIC PLANES* of our solarsystem, or THE BODY OF CHRIST, abode of a consciousness that we would already see as UNCONSCIOUSNESS to our limited Senses, because on these planes there is no more I AM THAT I AM, there is even no more I AM THAT and also no I AM, there is only I.

Which means I, but also ONE. I is ONE, and ONE is I. When you are not conscious any more even of YOURSELF,** when even THAT QUALITY ceased to be, THEN you enter THE HOLY OF HOLIES.***

Man meets woman. They fall in love and have sex with each other, THIS awakens the soul in heaven, because now there is a new physical vehicle, in, and THROUGH, which the spirit-soul can gain further consciousness in order to sacrifice this consciousness to CHRIST and THUS enlarge

* Further explanations about the seven cosmic planes can only be given orally and ONLY when the student at least has trodden $\frac{1}{3}$ of the path to liberation. Because! Even the seven cosmic planes of our solarsystem are nothing more but a SUBPLANE of SEVEN MAJOR planes reaching up, until to the HIGHEST, or SEVENTH [of them], which is the plane where ONLY ONE dwelleth, THE ONE which is BRAHMAN. Only the CHRISTs of our UNIVERSE have a FAINT consciousness of THESE HIGHER PLANES or of BRAHMAN, because HE OR IT is the HIGHER SELF OF ALL OF THEM, or the TRUE SON WHO REAWAKENED out of the bosom of

*** And for sure you won't find in it the symbol of the JEWISH HOLY OF HOLIES, which are: J and H, or JODH and HEH, or HEHVA, or JEHOVAH, or ADAM and EVE, or PHALLUS and VAGINA.

** But only of IT. AUM.

← ITS FATHER, which is PARABRAHMAN. AUM.

THE CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS, which is the ONLY purpose we are here for ANYHOW, and then to become ONE with it. THE SPIRIT-SOUL either reawakens by ITSELF, or is awakened by HIGHER SPIRITS,* suggesting to the [if still young] soul, the best available physical body [and parents] for LEARNING ANOTHER LESSON IN SCHOOL EARTH. They [the SPIRITS] literally point at the new parents AND home. Thus:

528

*The amount of REINCARNATIONS has not necessarily to do with the maturity of the reincarnating soul.

THUS PARENTS ON EARTH ARE CHOSEN BY SPIRITS IN HEAVEN. THEN THE SPIRIT-SOUL DESCENDS. BUT BEFORE THE SPARK INCARNATES INTO THE [BY THE MALE SPERMATOOZON] FRUCTIFIED OVUM, THE DEVARĀJAS ARE IN CHARGE OF THE FEMALE OVUM IMMEDIATELY AFTER FERTILIZATION.

529

They [the DEVARĀJAS] supply the OVUM, which now attains its FIRST, or MINERAL, STAGE, with a so-called ELEMENTAL, or ethereal DOLL-LIKE FORM in shape and size of a BABY-BODY. The embryo follows, while growing, the structure of that ELEMENTAL throughout ALL stages [stone, plant, animal, man [in this case: BABY]]. Here, again, NATURE repeats THE LAW in about NINE MONTHS. THE LAW, which is: SPIRIT becomes STONE, PLANT, ANIMAL, MAN* and eventually a GOD again. Millions of years of EVOLUTION! This wonder repeats itself in only 9 months inside a FEMALE WOMB. Here now THE FOUR STAGES OF EMBRYONIC EVOLUTION, and they MUST be FOUR, since we are now

* notwithstanding the fact, that "MAN" appears FIRST in THE FIRST ROUND. AUM.

in THE FOURTH ROUND OF OUR EARTH CHAIN.

First week: A pebble-like form grows inside the female womb. MAN [Spiritual Man] becomes a STONE. [or is in THE FIRST ROUND]

Two to Three weeks later: The ovum appears like a Carrot [plant]. Cut it in half and it is similar to an ONION, because constituted of very DELICATE COATS. Doesn't the Embryo NOW seem to be [while hanging from the ROOT OF THE UMBILICUS] almost like a FRUIT, hanging from the bough? Or: The stone changed into a...

530

... PLANT [Analogous to THE SECOND ROUND]. After that, the embryo assumes undoubtedly the form of an ANIMAL FOETUS as a tad pole. So:

it lives like a reptile in water [of the female womb]. The PLANT turned into an ANIMAL [THIRD ROUND].

Throughout ALL STAGES the Foetus strives to evolve towards the ETHERIC FORM, given by THE DEVA RĀJAS. This form is actually, for the time being, THE MOULD for the growing FOETUS.

THEN the ANIMAL-LIKE FOETUS [with eyes like two black dots, with depressions formed by the future MOUTH, NOSE and EARS] transforms towards the HUMAN EMBRYONIC FORM. So!

531

THE ANIMAL BECOMES A MAN [FOURTH ROUND]. NOW that THE FOETUS fills the ETHEREAL MOLD [Elemental] and THE MOLD FILLS THE FOETUS, the HIGHER SELF AIMS more consciously towards the yet UNBORN. It often takes up to the time of SEVEN YEARS until THE EGO, or HIGHER SELF can attain COMPLETE CONTROL* over its vehicle. This also depends, as we shall soon see on THE PERMANENT ATOMS or SKANDHAS, inherited from the former life and picked

*which is, at any case almost impossible. There is a constant struggle, even throughout the entire Life between EGO and LOWER VEHICLE.

up by the DESCENDING EGO* or HIGHER SELF.

Before we continue with THE DESCENT OF THE SPIRIT-SOUL or HIGHER SELF** , a few more words to the ELEMENTALS and the function of the DEVA RĀJAS. Any DEFECT that shows in the embryo or baby - or later ADULT body, is PROGRAMMED by the DEVARĀJAS and the correspondent ELEMENTAL, which they plant into the female womb on, in, and around the growing embryo. That might sound cruel, but KARMA works on ALL levels and is IMPERSONAL. For instance: A person, having misused his body in a former incarnation, by eating and drinking, will be born again [indeed] with maybe A WEAK LIVER OR SPLEEN. NOW our reincarnated ALCOHOLIC is FORCED to control his drinking [and eating] habits. [otherwise he would DIE!] The same LAW COUNTS for ALL diseases. In other words: Many people are BORN with certain diseases, or handicaps, but isn't it THE HANDICAP [not only in Golf] which STRENGTHENS WILLPOWER AND physical power of the person, struggling through life? NOW they are FORCED to learn and to UNDERSTAND, that the physical body is TRULY THE TEMPLE OF GOD and therefore should only be fed with HIGHEST spiritual food and know-

*** LORDS OF KARMA and their billions of subservient spirits, or ANGELS. Be sure, oh reader. Not ONE BIRTH on this planet is OVERLOOKED.

** to be more correct: The HIGHER SELF, or SPIRIT-SOUL, or CAUSAL BODY does not descend at all, it projects an aspect of itself into material world. ONLY SANSKRIT delivers the CORRECT TERMS. AUM.

* in esoteric parlance not the "egotistic" EGO, but in this case THE HIGHER SELF is meant.

ledge and with SIMPLE PHYSICAL food. THE SOUL does not like worldly extravagance. You cannot serve TWO MASTERS. IMPOSSIBLE. To be spiritual means, though, TWO THINGS. To be SIMPLE and to attain ALL KNOWLEDGE.

BE SIMPLE means, live a simple LIFESTYLE and study THE BOOK OF LIGHT. That is all you need! And pass it on to your children and grandchildren and great-grandchildren, so that they won't repeat the sins of their ATLANTEAN ancestors.*

About two months BEFORE birth, THE SPIRIT again contacts in the EMBRYO. The embryo is still not breathing itself, but breathes to the rhythm of THE MOTHER.**

THE SPIRIT-SOUL descends in order to REINCARNATE. In descending it has to pass through ALL planes and SUB PLANES, mental, astral [emotional] and physical. Remember the SKANDHAS? The moment the Spirit-soul passes THESE planes they CLING to it. Or: when the Spirit-soul puts forth its descending aspect, it descends on the, lower, mental level and surrounds itself with a MENTAL VEIL. It is now Spirit-soul-PLUS a veil of MIND. When descending on the ASTRAL PLANE it becomes Spirit-soul PLUS a veil of MIND, PLUS a veil of EMOTION.

THEN it [the Spirit-soul] becomes Spirit-soul PLUS MIND

** which does not mean at all, it inhales, when the mother inhales, and exhales when the mother exhales.

*And of some of the [fallen] ÂRYANS as well.

PLUS EMOTION, PLUS ETHEREAL, PLUS physical body. Is it any wonder that Spirit has to fight so hard to DOMINATE THROUGH ALL THESE VELS [mind, emotion, life power, physical body] and to reveal THE LAW to mankind and to material world? That can't happen in one process of DE- and REINCARNATION. It needs MANY of them.* And the SKANDHAS, or desire aspects, or permanent atoms from the incarnation before CLING to it again and again and again, until EVERY Karma, good AND bad is finally worked out, until there is not the SLIGHTEST little bit of mental and emotional desire, be it good OR bad, or: when ALL REWARDS AND PUNISHMENTS are given to the spirit-soul it FINALLY can ASCEND on an ALTOGETHER HIGHER PLANE, where we won't need our physical bodies any more, but ONLY exist as spirits in OUR SPIRIT-SOUL MIND-ASTRAL bodies. But the "school" goes on. THEN we have to continue learning in our ASTRALS, until THAT vehicle is purged COMPLETELY and cast off. And so forth, higher and higher, until we become PUKKA again, roaming as FREED monads through Solar systems and galaxies, like we now walk the streets.

Back to our descending spirit. A bad man does not cease

*Almost a thousand on the physical plane. The general number is 777. Another number is 3000 embodiments for THE MONAD. Both numbers are CORRECT.

to be a bad man, just because he is dead. EVEN after he has been purged, there are still THE SKANDHAS. And when, eventually, Spirit incarnates in an embryonic body [generally two months before birth]* after [or shortly before] the RĀJA DEVA has accomplished most of its work by "planting" the ETHERIC "doll-like" ELEMENTAL outo and into the fertilized female OVUM, THEN Spirit carries with it the SKANDHAS, or positive AND negative load of former incarnations, literally ATTACHED to it like beads on a pearlstring. THIS is the secret esoteric significance of the ROSARY. By touching the beads** the person touches his OWN SKANDHAS, OR PERMANENT ATOMS, OR "sins" of a former life [lives] thus trying to [combined with prayer] neutralize or get rid of them. The OTHER esoteric significance of the rosary is: The beads of the rosary represent former*** AND future lives of the user of the rosary with different sets of beads [generally 5 sets of ten or fifteen beads] with ONE LARGE BEAD representing the HIGHER SELF, or CAUSAL BODY, of the person and the beads its [sets of] reincarnations. The EVER EXISTING THREAD OF FOHAT*** reaching from LOFTEST HEIGHTS down into material world, OR THE THREADSOUL of the person, is represented by the STRENGTH of the rosary. With each incarnation THE THREADSOUL grows stronger and stronger... THE SILENT WATCHER is with you, and you are with HIM. AUM.

** From the middle english BEDE or the ANGLO SAXON "GEBED" which both is: PRAYER.

*** cosmic FIREPOWER and the TRUE aspect of the SILENT WATCHER, OR CAUSAL BODY, OR HIGHER SELF. AUM.

*** mainly just FORMER LIVES.

* and MIND incarnates

generally not before the SEVENTH YEAR.

Thus in fact there IS NOTHING SUCH AS AN "INNOCENT" BABY, because when the Spirit eventually incarnates^{*} in the embryo it carries with it all aspects, NEGATIVE and POSITIVE, and that is what religion WRONGLY calls "BORN WITH SIN" [or: born with SKANDHAS^{***}]; if you want to call that SIN, oh reader, then EVERYBODY is born with SIN, even THE CHRIST, otherwise it would not have left [or be FORCED to leave?] the SOURCE, which is PARAKRAHM [that which reawakens periodically] AUM.

There we have now OUR "innocent" embryo, growing in its mother's womb. What about THE SKANDHAS, the negative aspects from LIVES before? Will they come to life again in the later baby, child and eventually adult? Not necessarily. It depends in most cases on THE MOTHER and her thoughts and emotions during pregnancy. Each thought and emotion of a pregnant mother is THOUGHT and FELT BY THE UNBORN CHILD. Did you know that?!

If for instance, the mother does not like the yet unborn baby and REJECTS it more and more every day, she has ALREADY created a HATER inside her womb. This child will

** If they only KNEW! SEN derives from the CHALDEAN word "SIN" which is the name for MOON.

* Behold the wonder, oh Laoo. As the human spirit, in DESCENDING, picks up his SKANDHAS, so does EVERY JIVA [MONAD], even BRAHMĀ, by picking up new PLANETS in order to SPIRITUALIZE THEM, until there ARE NO MORE [physical] PLANETS.

*** Sanskrit word and root of the word SCANDAL. Unconsciously even Latin languages give it the CORRECT meaning, for instance the latin scandere which means: to climb, mount or scan. Does not the SOUL climb too, when it ascends to heaven thus CREATING a scale of permanent atoms or SKANDHAS? SANSKRIT IS THE ANSWER, oh Laoo.

later hate EVERYTHING and EVERYBODY [including ITSELF] and not even know WHY! you could say now : THIS IS KARMA. Correct, but it is also your karma to LEARN, as it is mine to TEACH YOU THE LAW. Therefore : MOTHERS OF THE WORLD, LOVE YOUR BABIES, before and after birth! The love BEFORE birth is [almost] more important than the love AFTER birth, because Spiritual love makes one STRONG by STRENGTHENING the SPIRIT of the baby, so that, because of this SPIRITUAL STRENGTH, from birth [and BEFORE] , the later child and adult shall not misuse its KUNDALINI and escape excessively into SEX, thinking that there IS nothing else, because it never had EXPERIENCED anything else. UNLOVED CHILDREN ALWAYS ESCAPE INTO MASTURBATION AND LATER INTO EXCESSIVE SEX, BECAUSE THAT IS THE ONLY THING WHICH AT LEAST OPENS THEIR CHAKRAS. Unfortunately the chakras CLOSE again after sex, and always a bit MORE than BEFORE, so that the person needs MORE [and stronger] and more PERVERTED SEX in order to open [eventually] the CHAKRA to the extent, it was open, before they even had their FIRST sexual encounter. Thus the person is already ADDICTED like to a DRUG, only that THIS DRUG is called SEX, and the person addicted to that drug is a SEX ADDICT. The next steps are : PORNOGRAPHY, CRIME, MURDER etc. We all live in a society of ADDICTS. We all are, some more, some less, addicted to : THOUGHTS, EMOTIONS, WORDS, ACTIONS, OPINIONS, FOOD, ALCOHOL, DRUGS, SEX, etc.

Therefore: a clever mother loves her baby even before she conceives. Everybody talks about VISUALIZATION nowadays. If they just would use it properly, **LOVE YOUR BABY** in anticipation even BEFORE you CONCEIVE it, even before you have a partner with whom you will HAVE that baby, and you will not only have the right baby, but also the right HUSBAND. And REMEMBER: A UNION OF LUST [and not love] creates a CHILD of LUST. Therefore! MAKE ONLY LOVE to the one YOU TRULY LOVE! Thus you give birth to a child of LOVE and not of LUST. And later in life as an adult this [former child of LOVE] will be a loving person and not a LUSTFUL person.

Now that I revealed to you the secret of the Lords OF KARMA, the Rāja DEVAS and their hosts, you understand the seemingly "cruel" LAW OF REINCARNATION, especially for the embryonic body and its ELEMENTAL. All diseases or deformities at birth are self-created, and even CHOSEN, by the reincarnating spirit for further lessons. For each **physical disease** there is a cause in a former [but also in THIS] incarnation, therefore the analysis of many psychiatrists and even "healers", that disease, **PHYSICAL disease** [cancer etc.] is mainly caused by emotional malfunction*, is simply not true. This

* or by a SEXUAL problem, or by malnutrition

may or may not **LEAD to the** disease, but in most cases the emotional AND mental malfunction is nothing but a kind of **FOREBODING** of the coming disease, because: The **KAJA DEVAS** [and their hosts*] reflect, by projecting the etheric elemental **on the EMBRYO**, not only the **DISEASE**, which will come, but also the time **WHEN** it comes, or appears through reflection **in the astral**, which **THEN** causes the **PHYSICAL** body to react.** This time elapses precisely in the mathematical exact parallel to the misuse of power committed in former **lives**.*** Then is there **NO ESCAPE**? Oh reader, you can influence **NEW** and **FUTURE** KARMA, but not the karma of the **PAST!** It has to be **outlived!** Understand, oh reader! There is no escape!***
But you can avoid **FURTHER** Karma, by living **PURE**, **SIMPLE** and **INNOCENT**. Here now a list of diseases, **physical**, **mental** and **emotional**, and their true causes, created in former lives. But **BEFORE** this list, behold, as recapitulation, the complete process of **REINCARNATION** and **REINCARNATION** in a graph.

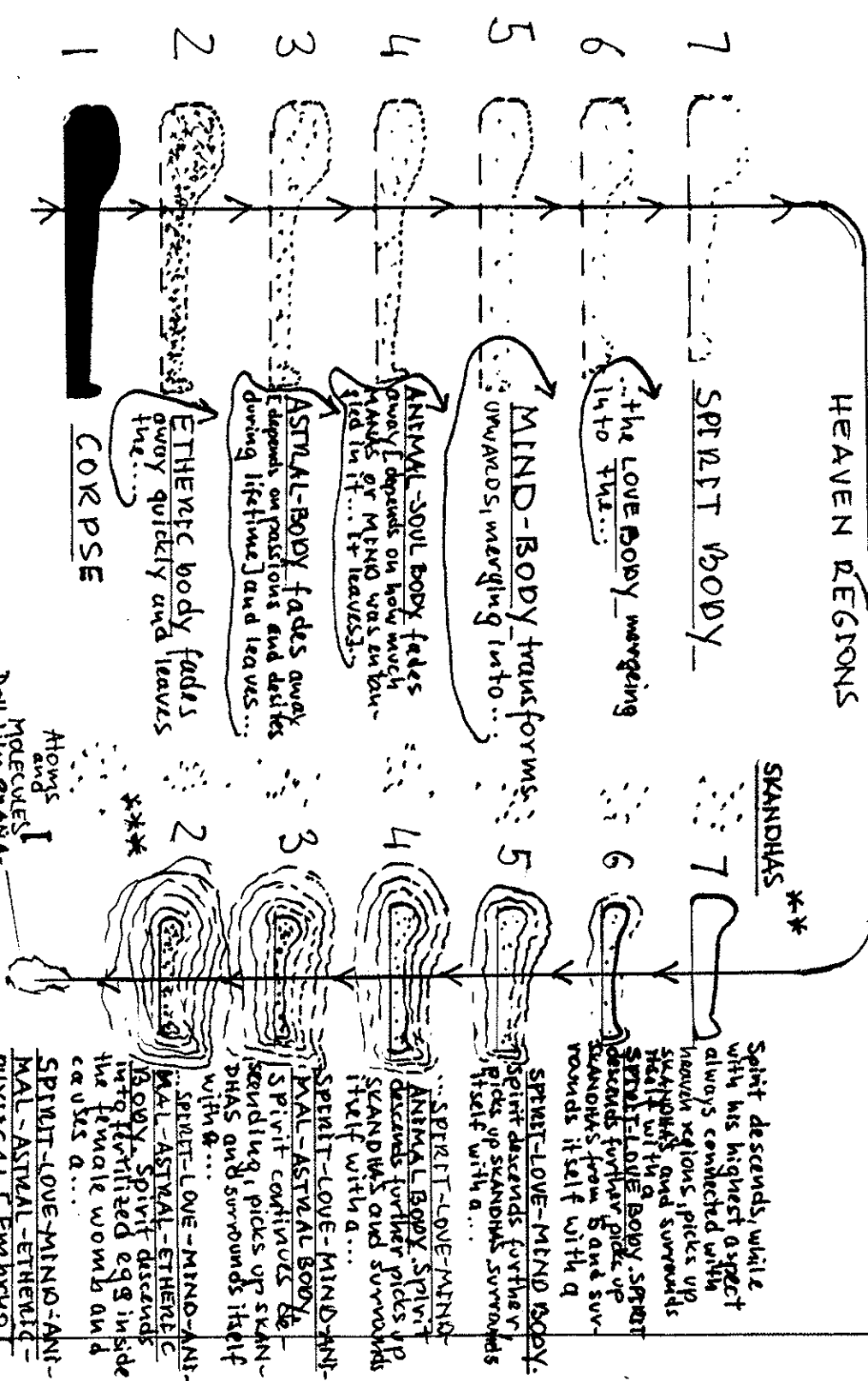
*** The same LAW counts for relationships, etc.

** The elemental is like a **TIME BOMB**, set by the **KAJA DEVAS**.
*** although there is a possibility of **partial neutralization**.

* which actually **ARE** the elementals, melting into the fertilized **OVUM**, as the **LUNAR** **PETALS**, or ancestors, millions of years ago sacrificed their astral shadows to furnish **MARKINGS** with the [later materializing] physical body.

PROCESS OF DE- AND REINCARNATION.

Length of heaven-consciousness depends on life of personality on earth.*



These SKANDHAS, or PERMANENT ATOMS, are left by the ASCENDING SPIRIT and its dissolving vehicles on ALL PLANES.

*** around which THE EMBRYO DEVELOPS, and on the QUALITY of his or her personal life.
 *** BUT: THE ETHERAL-BODY is supplied by THE KARMA-DEVAS [and their HOSTS] to the fertilized ovum.

This graph is just SYMBOLIC. AFTER DEATH, the ASTRAL BODY retains its HUMAN-LIKE STRUCTURE, but THEN dissolves. At RE-INCARNATION the Astral is REBUILT by the [or "AROUND" the] SKANDHAS, but THEN it does not assume HUMAN-LIKE form, but more of a shadowy like structure, when the SPIRIT INCARNATES into the fertilized egg [in and out several times, until it FINALLY connects with the OVUM]. When the human body grows, guided by the ETHERIC MOULD*, the ASTRAL-BODY or ASTRO-ETHERIC body FOLLOWS the structure of the PHYSICAL and THEN attains its FORM. When a child grows inside the female womb UNAIDED and UN-INFLUENCED by the SPIRIT, the child will be still born. In other words, life is IM-POSSIBLE without the INCARNATING SPIRIT. Nevertheless there are EXCEPTIONS [Soulless people etc.] about which we shall talk later on in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, because SOMETIMES the SPIRIT, or HIGHER SELF, or EGO** can "flee" even during physical life-time from a person.

** In ESOTERIC parlance EGO is the HIGHER UNSELFISH self, and NOT the LOWER SELFISH SELF. AUM.

* The EXACT Process shall be described later in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

THE FIRST, SECOND AND THIRD DEATH, OR:
THE ASTRAL - EMBRYO,

As there is BIRTH and DEATH in the physical world, there is Birth and Death on the Astral - and Mental Plane. The average Man awakens gradually after death on the Astral plane in his Astral body and later on the Mental plane in his Mental body. Thus we could call the Astral body and Mental body of a Man after Death his, or AN, Astral embryo and a Mental Embryo until it FULLY awakes to the corresponding planes. That is because the man after death is not immediately and fully awake to the Astral plane and later to the Mental plane, but finds himself first in a dreamlike consciousness and awakes fully to the Astral and later to the Mental plane after having cast off completely not only the PHYSICAL body, and Etheric body, but also the grossest part of the Astral body still clinging intensely to the Earth plane [lower desires, etc.] Until that happens the Astral body is in an EMBRYONIC state or an Astral embryo [being its own womb] until it eventually fully awakes to the Astral plane. After a certain amount of time on the Astral plane [up to 500 years and more], the Astral body disintegrates and the Spirit-Soul ascends higher to the MENTAL PLANE. Thus we can say that the Astro body had a period of Astral gestation on the Astral plane, a period of growth, decay and death [just like the physical body on the physical plane] though with some differences. The physical body grows or EXPANDS, when in its embryonic state, while the Astral body [after death of the physical] reduces matter during purgation. At the same time, while,

-932b-

Casting off more and more Astral matter the Astral aura FIRST expands. Again: An Astral embryo is something like an Astral body after death [of the Physical], still cloaked with matter from the Etheric body AND lower Astral body. Then the Astral lives and decays and dies in the Astral world like the Physical body grows, lives, decays and dies in the physical world. The same happens on the mental plane [after death of the astral body] to the MENTAL body. Having cast off the Astral body, the being awakens dreamlike on the Mental plane in its Mental body. This embryonic state is over when all thoughts and thought-forms become more definite. Later even the Mental body decays, and the being withdraws into \hat{A} TMA-BUDDHI. Thus the being is actually born THREE TIMES, on the physical plane, on the astral plane and on the Mental plane and EVEN on the SPIRITUAL plane, though this is experienced by the Highest, or Higher, part of Manas [Mind] attached to \hat{A} TMA-BUDDHI.

Here the three steps during one incarnation - and deincarnation - process.

- I. Physical World : First birth, First Life, First death.
- II. Astral World : Second birth, Second Life, Second Death.
- III. Mental world : Third birth, Third Life, Third Death.

There are even Three more embryonic states during Physical Life, and that is when the Spirit incarnates into the fructified ovum. That causes a Physical embryo, an astro-etheric embryo and a Mental Embryo. All three Embryos grow during man's PHYSICAL Life on Earth, but do not decay after death of the physical body. The being rises again in the Astral body on the Astral world, etc., and that is ONE of the true meanings of Resurrection. AUM.

DEATH.

Death of a person happens in THREE PHASES.

PHASE ONE

The ASTRAL SOUL traverses the nerve, which connects THE HEART with THE SPINE.

PHASE TWO

The ASTRAL SOUL touches THE HEART.

PHASE THREE.

The ASTRAL SOUL leaves through THE CROWN CHAKRA, continuing its journey [in case of a person, that has attained MOKSHA, or LIBERATION] through its FATHERRAY, which is always one of THE SEVEN RAYS, and from there directly into THE SUN [or a "DARK SPOT" in the SUN, which SPOT is its LAYA]. On its way to THE SUN the ASTRAL SOUL is aided by "BEARERS IN TRANSIT", called ATHIVAHILAS*.

*or: pure souls.

The STAR under which a MONAD is born, is ALWAYS THE SAME for all incarnations during 311,040,000,000,000 years. But this is not a VISIBLE star but its PLANETANGEL. The visible, or astrological, star or constellation is only concerned with the PERSONALITY of the Monad. Then we can say, that in each Life there is another HOROSCOPE. The Horoscope changes, because the Monad, or its emanating EGO, drops each Life another part of itself into incarnation, and often the Life of the personality is so contrary to the Divine Nature of THE EGO, that the EGO does not pay too much attention to its emanation, or THE PERSONALITY. Only if the personality uses Antahkarana, or creates a link to the HIGHER SELF [EGO] can it attract the attention of THE EGO, and suddenly all kinds of "miracles" happen. But the EGO is not alone on its Arûpa or formless - divine plane. It is in constant blissful correspondence with other EGOS, and has possibilities of growth BEYOND OUR COMPREHENSION. Where and WHEN the Monad appears is decided by...

Arshen throws sparks
which down here become
either plants, animal or
men.

... one of the MAHĀCHOHANS of THE SEVEN
RAYS. "He" throws THE MONAD with "His" Fohic-
tic power into INCARNATION.*

* OUT OF BRAHMAN.

THE MASTER ABOUT DEATH.

Who else than the Master K.H. himself could explain better what happens at the moment of Death and even to something called "lost Soul". I quote Koot-Hoomi Lal Singh:

"... Man's sixth principle*, as something purely spiritual could not exist, or have conscious being in the Deva-Chan, unless it assimilated some of the more abstract and pure of the mental attributes of the fifth principle or animal Soul: its MANAS [mind] and memory. When man dies his second [Ethereic body] and third [Astral body]** principles die with him; the lower triad disappears, and the fourth, fifth, sixth and seventh principles form the surviving Quaternary. [In this case the 4th is Animal Soul, 5th Mind, 6th Buddi, 7th Atma or Spirit]. Thenceforth it is a "death" struggle between the Upper and Lower dualities. If the upper wins, the sixth, having attracted to itself the quintessence of Good from the FIFTH [Mind] its nobler affections, its saintly [though they be earthly] aspirations, and the most spiritualized portions of its mind - follows its divine ELDER [the 7th] into the "Gestation" State, and the 5th and 4th remain in association as an empty SHELL - [the expression is quite correct] - to roam

* Buddhi, or Love or Spirit-Soul.

** Sometimes the Ethereic is counted 3rd and the Astral 2nd.

in the Earth's atmosphere, with half the personal memory gone, AND THE MORE BRUTAL INSTINCTS FULLY ALIVE for a certain period - an "Elementary" in short. This is the "angel guide" of the average medium. If, on the other hand, it is the Upper DUALITY, which is defeated, there, it is the fifth principle that assimilates all there may be left of personal recollection and perceptions of its personal individuality in the sixth. But, with all this additional stock, it will not remain in Kama-Loka - "the world of Desire" or our Earth's atmosphere. In a very short time like a straw floating within the attraction of the vortices and pits of the Maelstrom, it is caught up and drawn into the great whirlpool of human Egos; while the sixth and seventh - now a purely Spiritual, INDIVIDUAL MONAD, with nothing left in it of the late personality, having no regular "gestation" period to pass through: [since there is no purified PERSONAL Ego to be reborn], after a more or less prolonged period of unconscious Rest in the boundless Space - will find itself reborn in another personality on the next planet. When arrives the period of "Full Individual Consciousness" - which precedes that of ABSOLUTE CONSCIOUSNESS in the Pari-Nirvana - THE LOST PERSONAL LIFE BECOMES AS A TORN OUT PAGE IN THE GREAT BOOK OF LIVES, WITHOUT EVEN A DISCONNECTED WORD LEFT TO MARK ITS ABSENCE."

The student of THE BOOK OF LIGHT knows by now what happens metaphysically before and after birth. Here now the last FIVE MONTHS [4.-9.] of a human embryo inside the female womb, until birth, as described in the book "WELTBILD DER THEOSOPHIE" * written by my late teacher BEATRICE FLEMING.

"In the following the prenatal periods of growth of the FOUR BODIES are described - as they presented themselves to the clear-sighted vision of a qualified investigator [seer].

DURING THE FOURTH MONTH the new Mental body, almost colourless, was observed as an egg formed, - hazy opalising on the surface. Inside there are soft shadings of pale yellow, green, pink and blue, with violet on the upper edge. They were the indicated properties of the becoming mental vehicle. Its particles vibrated in fast movement; and there was still little to see of the structured powercenters [chakras] on the surface. In this oval aura laid a shadowlike-transfigured image of the physical form, wherein the embryonic chakras were placed. Those in the head were already developed, especially the crown-chakra, into which energies constantly flew. Also present were the embryonic larynx-, heart- and solar plexus centers.

Only the head-centers were active, although they did not yet function as chakras. The EGO worked incessantly at its MENTAL-BODY, poured power into it and

* WORLD PICTURE [OR SCHEME] OF THEOSOPHY.

charged its Atoms with specific VIBRATORY ENERGY. To a highly developed EGO that happens with clear knowledge and Decisiveness, because a progressed man has a very vivid imagination of the bodies he karmically requires.

In our case the embryonic Mental body resembled an opalescent, eggformed bubble, in whose crown a flood of colour-shining Light particles flew in constantly. In the middle laid the shadowlike-human form.

The CAUSAL BODY, in whom the reincarnating Ego resides PERMANENTLY, was much larger, than the mental-body, whom he SURROUNDED [or enclosed]. The whole was surrounded by a blinding-bright light, which increased towards the center. The downflowing force held the Atoms of the Mental body in movement. In the middle they formed a VORTEX, in whom the whole Mental substance was drawn in. This vortical motion did not change the oval form, which was built of a consistent, fast-flowing, transparent-shining mass. Each Mental atom flew through the vortex. Then the vortex-creating power was magnetized by the Vortex into a GLOWING LIGHT and lost radiation when passing through the rest of the MENTAL BODY. The colours varied to the extent as the EGO implanted through its vibrations special faculties. There was an INTERACTION between the growing child-Mental body and that of the mother*. This connexion gave to the new body a coherent compactness, while the fluidal-shining FRESHNESS

* Each THOUGHT influences the embryo in the womb...

4,588 B.C. The Sun enters the Zodiac sign of Taurus, the Bull.

-939-

of the child's aura made the MOTHERLY AURA shine*. Above all of this certain ANGELS could be seen. One worked on the MENTAL level and had the TOTAL RESPONSIBILITY, or CARE, for the building of THE FOUR BODIES, and another [angel] worked on the ASTRAL-LEVEL. The MENTAL DEVA exercised an ordering function, which allowed only SPECIAL vibration-types to touch the new mental-body from outside. Obviously that angel had a good knowledge about the influences, forming, as effects of former incarnations, the new mental, astral, etheric and physical body. Some of the former incarnations of the Ego even appeared as strange pictures in the Aura of the angel. One seems to have been a man of the Elizabethan period of England; and the NEW incarnation was obviously a direct continuation of that phase of development. Around this image of the former body in the angel's aura, several images of other men and women of the same time-epoch formed a group. Some smiled, some were angry, others were indifferent. Their attitude denoted their karmic relation to our EGO.

On the CAUSAL-LEVEL existed another, much more powerful angel, to whom all former lives and ALL karmic relations of the EGO were known. He [the angel] transferred to his brother in the MENTAL-PLANE the knowledge about the KARMA-BURDEN,

* Almost all pregnant women have a sort of SHINING LIGHT around them.

having to be worked out in the coming life. Under such supervision the incarnation took place. The LOWER Devas resembled watchers of a HUGE CAMP-FIRE, which they fed continuously with fresh - by the EGO specialized - material. In this EARLY state the EGO had not yet entered fully **into its** MENTAL BODY, although intensively concerned with its construction.

The angel on the ASTRAL plane was endeavored to create the best astral body possible. The two Mental angels conveyed him a knowledge of the astral-karmical situation. But a certain amount of free play was **allowed to him** and he took advantage of each positive circumstance in the surroundings, to transform the influences of former lives favorably and to improve the Astral-body. The building [of the Astral] ITSELF was the work of many Elementary-spirits. The angel itself so to speak BROODED over the growing Astral body, in an almost motherly posture, and protected the Astral from hostile influences. It [the angel] let its magnetism play over its protégé and shared its life power with the embryo's astral. From time to time the angel enclosed the minute Astral body in its AURA and lowered deep the head, in order to veil the embryo from all sides. This angel approached its work with scientific seriousness. The angel used certain energies, in order to attain a clearly defined end result, and in doing so it expressed great joy and sympathy for the child.

When the surroundings delivered a beneficent energy, as with the participation of the mother at a spiritual event, the angel absorbed as much as possible from it. It then held the little astral body so in itself, that this energy overflowed and magnetized it, changed karmic tendencies for the better and created an inclination to spiritualized vibrations in him. [In the here described case the parents had meditated for YEARS theosophically. This was of IMMENSE VALUE, out of which the angel experienced a wonderful gain].

Such a [guardian] angel can also influence indirectly the ETHERIC and PHYSICAL body and can thus reduce the, for instance, effects of an accident of the mother or of a negative SURROUNDING of the mother - of course only and ALWAYS in the realms of KARMA. When the mother is under shock, the angel can isolate the embryo in its [the angel's] Aura and thus reduce the damage. In this case the astral-body of the child laid-in that of the mother - in a half-slanted position. It was an about 30 cm long white shining EGG SHAPE, and in that

* you want a pure, perfect and beautiful child? Then do not have sex for ONE YEAR, cleanse MIND and BODY, study THE BOOK OF LIGHT, become vegetarian, read ONLY spiritual literature, and when you THEN have a sexual union with your soul partner, concentrate during that union only on THE HIGHEST.

form laid, the, first partially, built human figure. The theosophical researcher observed, how the stream of Ego-life flew from above into the Astral-body and until to the midst of the head, where it became a circle. From there he descended a ray, like the fibre of a root; this root touched in the FIFTH month the throat, where it parted into THREE branches; and during the FURTHER descent into the body, the angel caused a dense, golden-glowing network. ETHEREAL BODY and PHYSICAL BODY were transcended AND surrounded by the ASTRAL-FORM. The astral and ethereal "PERMANENT ATOMS", which comprised the experiences of ALL LIVES, were placed in the centre of the HEAD*, where also the centerpoint of the embryonic PHYSICAL body was. The ASTRAL BODY of the MOTHER transcended partially the astral of the child and became thus enlarged.**

The PHYSICAL embryo was fed by the prāna, which was carried from the mother's solar plexus into the same point in the embryo, and then distributed EVERYWHERE.*** Because of the presence of the embryo in her, the mother was able to take a GREATER amount of energy [prāna] from the PRIMEVAL-POWER and assimilated it. Also the

** which is the reason, why a PREGNANT woman's aura is always larger than a non-pregnant woman's aura.

* Once that center is opened through Meditation, you shall remember ALL your PAST LIVES.

*** WITH, and, if necessary, even WITHOUT UMBILICAL CORD.

ETHER-NATURE SPIRITS supplied the embryo with vitality. THEY worked inside the womb. They resembled opalescent glowing colour flashes, moving EXTREMELY FAST and consisting of a shining core, surrounded by a minute Aura. These building nature spirits used also matter from outside, discharging it in the Foetus. While collecting the material, they EXPANDED glowingly their little bodies, and also the embryonic ETHER BODY shined, where they deposited the Prana particles. With these processes hundreds of little beings were busy. Around the etheric uterus you could hear a soft sound, like a soft bee-buzzing. This ETHER SOUND started from the PERMANENT ATOM. It influenced the building of the becoming body and held it erect in a certain state, which only allowed certain vibrations and coordinated material to pass.

IN THE FIFTH MONTH, there was considerable progress. The EGO influenced now directly the building of the Astral body, because the MENTAL BODY had already progressed. The connecting powerstream between EGO and Fetus was now a silver-blue Light-arrow of 6 cm. During descent from higher realms he entered from left into the mother-organism and touched the upper part of the SPLEEN-CHAKRA, in order to enter the head of the fetus. The FORM of the physical body follows the [by Nature spirits created] ETHER-MODEL. This model originates through the [from the PERMANENT ATOM emanated] PAST-POWER and shall be changed by THE LORDS OF KAR-

MA in such a way, that it equals the physical basic KARMA for the coming life. The ETHER MODEL assures also the undisturbed process of the repeated stages of development in the lower Nature kingdoms, although it itself does not wander through it, but develops immediately into the child's figure. The ETHER-MODEL can also avert certain influences from the mother and works, for instance, at a motherly shock, like a shock-absorber. But KARMIC-CAUSED influences pass through. The ETHER MODEL seemed to be encased with a SKIN and resembled a gleaming-white, in moonlight plunged, baby with not yet clearly defined features. Also the building of the physical body in the UTERUS could be seen. Many power streams flew together, connected with the intensive work of Nature spirits in the PHYSICAL, ETHERIC and ASTRAL. The Fetus attracted magnetically the particles, which then descended at the right body parts, according to type and vibration level. The EGO influenced the substances through the LIGHT ARROW. The EGO POWER constantly played along this arrow and planted into the inflowing particles the correct vibration. The [from all sides] attracted matter flew to the motherly body, was caught by rotating magnetic power streams and added [or implanted] to the particles. The end of the LIGHT-ARROW caused, in the Fetus at the Solar plexus-part an astro-etheric

heart. There the vital energy of the body concentrated and served as a stimulus for the CELL-GROWING and the magnetic force, pulling the ETHER-STUFF into the MATRIX.

At the moment of conception a shining light, flashing from highest EGO-LEVEL, had descended into the semen, gave it the creative impulse and the energy for the above processes. The magnetic power works from that moment, where through uniting of the positive-negative energies of semen and egg a new being will be created. The union - with the biological impulse behind it - introduces an astral power stream, and with the happening of this state the PERMANENT ATOM, carrying the PHYSICAL experiences of an earlier life [of the EGO], is attached to the fructified ovum cell. The here working magnetic force calls forth - as a sound vibration - different ranged nature-spirits. It [the force] creates also the etheric isolation for the building procedures. She prints onto the surrounding matter her grade of vibration and prepared her for the manufacturing through the nature-spirits. The increasing astral power-stream leads to the growth of the magnetized influence sphere gradually until the size of the uterus. When then the organs are built, with new vibration rows, always new types of substances and nature spirits appear on the plan.

With the nearing of THE SIXTH MONTH the occult scientist observed strong activity increased on all levels.

The focus point of the ego-consciousness had now penetrated into the Astral-body, from which he LATER entered the ETHER. Until then the astral-body strongly served the Ego for the receiving of astral-influences. clearly-defined organfunctions appeared, and the chakras were visible. The EGO became on its level more and more receiving of the vibrations. THAT Ego, whose incarnations were observed here, shined through character beauty and WILLPOWER. Face and eyes "glew"* magnificent in love and power - truly the face of the "inner god."

Through contact of the researcher with the EGO during this time he could test the circumstances. The main impression: The EGO seemed to awake from a long, wonderful-refreshing, happy heavenly pause - completely refreshed and full of shining vitality and energy. It [the Ego] expanded on the step of its new cycle to full size; and its total-atmosphere resembled that of a wonderful sun rise in spring. The researcher admired the unbelievable variety of the EGO-CONSCIOUSNESS in the causal body.

The EGO set great hopes onto this new birth, for which it had worked out many plans in DEVACHAN - with new initiatives and great possibilities for expression - almost like an artist, beginning a picture, which has to realize fully its vision.

The following observations were fascinating. The, EGO and EMBRYO connecting, LIGHT ARROW glew in the

* in quotation marks, because it is more an astral-spiritual glowing.

causal body at the Solar-plexus, slid into the astro-body, to THEN enter the head of the physical embryo. With 6½ months the Light arrow in the mental and astral was 15 cm in breadth and 10 cm in the ETHERIC - PHYSICAL. Uninterruptedly life and energy of the EGO floated and moved up and down along that magnetic arrow, which also held the four bodies in balance. The MENTAL body was much bigger, denser and shinier than a month before. Uncounted coloured particles created in constant movement a mother of pearl-like glimmer in it [Mental-body]. Its surface resembled sunlight on snow, whose crystals showed prismatic glitter. The inner human form was well sketched and the wonderful atmosphere of freshness and purity in the causal was also now visible in the MENTAL. With the arriving of THE SEVENTH MONTH the EGO concentrated intensively on the Astral body. At its top appeared a round opening like a flower crown.

The Light arrow entered through this [the embryonic crown-chakra representing] opening, and appeared from above like a big marsh-marigold*. The, by the arrow crossed, "heart" of the "flower" was 5 cm diameter and the whole "blossom" 15 cm. The "flower leaves" bowed towards the middle and led like prolonged stems through the top of the astral head in its middle, where then shined a golden light-point. From THIS POINT the descending power sent out four crossformed rays, which followed the lines

* DOTTERBLUME.

of the physical skull seams. But the MAIN Ego power flew further through the forehead chakra down into the heart- and the Solar-Plexus-Chakra. These three centers were visible in the Embryo. On this plane the Ego worked more from outside than from inside on the Astral body, in whom there was yet almost no consciousness. It [the astro] occupied now a space from the shoulders to the knees of the mother, but the two auras were clearly distinguished.

The astral "child" was in a state of dreamy sleepiness, out of which it was often slightly disturbed by the EGO-IMPULSES; and then the dreaming activities of the budding Astral-consciousness showed itself through slowly changing colours like a blurring sun down.

The now happening, direct, contact of the EGO with the physical embryo, which served as an anchor to it, had a stabilizing effect on the HIGHER bodies; and the embryo felt the powerstreams from above as a constant motion-impulse.

In the PHYSICAL a direct energystream, representing the EGO-CONSCIOUSNESS, concentrated itself over and in the head of the foetus, from whence it flew as a faint-yellow light down the spine. Clearly you could observe the DIFFERENCE between THIS stream and the first [the bodies connecting] Light-arrow of the EGO POWER, which wandered from the ASTRAL into the HEAD, through THROAT and HEART and ended in the SOLAR-PLEXUS. Under the ATLAS* VORTEX the two

*top vertebra of the neck.

streams followed different directions.

The scientist saw the blood pulsing with the heartbeats of the embryo, which felt a faint comfort. Once the now mentioned direct Ego-impulse touches first the physical Embryo, everything will be speeded up and the incarnation begins actually IN THAT MOMENT, because the EGO has now a first, conscious, contact with its new body.

DURING THE EIGHTH MONTH a strong - multiplied EGOACTIVITY on all planes could be seen, and the EGO directed great concentration onto the physical plane. It had now a strong focus in its new personality, this focus even becoming more limiting*, as the child grows older. Which means, that the EGO now, ONE MONTH BEFORE BIRTH, laid more and more of itself into its new personality, than ever before, although there was still its great freedom in the CAUSAL BODY. The transfigured body of the "Inner God" could be seen, how it looked HIGHLY INTENSE onto the physical body of the child. MENTAL- and ASTRAL BODY were completed and resembled one another very much. Both glimmered in pearl-white, surrounded by BEAMS OF LIGHT. Their Atoms moved very fast. The connecting LIGHT ARROW from the EGO expanded in the mental head** at the front fontanel, so that it [the Light arrow] enclosed him [the mental head] completely. The Mental

* for the EGO. ** of the mental body.

body was now about $1\frac{1}{2}$ meters in size and his middle human form about 90cm. Although now accomplished, he [the mental body] did not know ANYTHING of his surroundings and could not be used as a vehicle of consciousness, because the EGO-FOCUS was now on the ASTRAL- and ETHER PLANE. The Astral body was at that time very much connected with THE ASTRAL ANGEL, which could be seen close behind the Mother. The Angel was in a state of intense concentration, directed towards the object of its care, so to speak BROODED, or HATCHED, over it and turned off OUTER INFLUENCES. His posture was such as if he [or she, or it] was about to create a highly sensitive, delicate ARTWORK - something so PRECIOUS and WONDERFUL, which required highest effort AND reverence. The angel's beautiful Aura covered the mother like a [thrown over her] lovely-blue cape. It was an - Angel and Mother - ENWRAPPING - shining, Cape-like, auric garment, with a cap over the DEVA, which gave it an astonishing similarity with the "HOLY VIRGIN". This CHANGE in the Angel's look in the EIGHTH MONTH happened through a certain, wonderful outpouring from HIGHER WORLDS, flowing through MOTHER AND ANGEL. Its origin could be discovered on a very loft plane, where the PERSONIFICATION of the female GOD-PRINCIPLE revealed itself, which was named EARLIER ISIS, ISHTAR, KWAN YIN and VENUS and today MOTHER MARY, to the seer it appeared glorious beyond

description, full of DIVINE BEAUTY AND LOVE. An ecstatic, spiritual happiness shined. always from her WONDERFUL EYES, which looked soft and kind and carried in them the cheerfulness of children, as well as the deep-quiet HAPPINESS full of Maturity. Her [the Angel's] magnificent, soft-shining Aura of silverwhite, pink, golden and spring-green shades, formed a HALO around her, almost veiling her immortal loveliness. And always transcends the deepblue, with silverstars embroidered, of groundcolour, the whole structure of living light. The astral Birthangels are her special servants and messengers; and through THEM she [the angel] was from the beginning protecting Mother and child. She transformed onto these angels more and more her peace, her love and life power and her majestic consciousness - until she was FULLY present at the day of the birth-mysterium. She goes with the mother through all spiritual and emotional changes and deepens the consciousness expansions, experienced by EVERY mother during that time.

The "World-Mother" looks far into the future, where Marriage and Parenthood take their place as holy sacraments. Then bodies shall be produced, which will be worthy temples for each "becoming" God.

Our occult investigator touched the Hem of her

[World Mother's] consciousness and realized, that she was ceaselessly striving to imprint the great ideals onto mankind. She endured on her own free will with all women their sufferings and also the brutality of the life of many unhappy female beings. She receives ALL of them in her heart, in order to share in DIVINE MERCY her strength and perfect purity with her earthly sisters. She also shares all joys of the "first love" and reinforces each true affection between man and woman from the boundless ocean of her own perfect love and glowing happiness. She seeks to bless* all deep love, of whom female hearts are able. But she too absorbs the poison of greed and Sensuality, through which love is distorted, and tries to turn them into a healing drink of true love. And she sends it [the drink of love] out, as a powerful force to uplift women, to uplift human love and to purify the sacrament of parenthood. Thus she fulfills her mighty role in the DIVINE PLAN and takes her place in the hierarchy of the PERFECTED, who live in the ETERNAL and who submit by free will to the incarceration in the TEMPORARY.

* and to purify.

THE WORLD-MOTHER

Sharing happiness AND suffering with all women
of the world.

Beginning with the angel
then ONE couple and child
then stars, :

As to the incarnation process after THE EIGHTH MONTH: The consciousness mechanism was now completed, but it could not function completely, before the physical body was fully developed. The central Lightarrow reached from the frontal fontanelle into the rest of the body. When he [the arrow] reached a position at the PINEAL-GLAND, he expanded into a ball, which included pineal gland AND pituitary gland. In this ball two powerlines could be seen, entering into the two, fully developed, glands. The ETHER FORM OF the PITUITARY-GLAND [or Hypothalamus] resembled a tulip-bud, whose slightly bent leaves built an opening for the force-effusion. The LIGHT-ARROW glowed at this ending much deeper, and the outline of the embryonic forehead-chakra became visible in the ETHER-BODY. The pineal-gland glowed stronger - like a sharp-pointed, blueish flame tongue. From the bottom of the middle Light-ball many Lightfibres shined in the ETHER-THROAT down with the THROAT-CHAKRA. They [the light fibres] were overflowed by energies and arrived through the throat to the HEART-CHAKRA. The astral chakras were visible in this stadium, together with the mentioned four etheric chakras. Yet there was no organic connection and no energy-flow between them. The Ether-center layed also in the magnetic force-field of the astral Chakras, but did not yet function.

A last observation was being made about NINETY MINUTES BEFORE BIRTH. The mental angels had already detached themselves from their connection with the EGO and its bodies, because their [the angels'] work was done. The Astral-Angel too was gone with his helpers, but the thoughtform of the "HOLY VIRGIN" stayed. She wasn't anymore enlived [animated] by the consciousness of the building ASTRAL-ANGEL, but from that of the WORLD-MOTHER herself. The figure* [of the world-mother] stood now, detached from mother and child, left hand to the head of the bed and bent in a position of innermost, protecting love over the mother. Her presence prevented the HIGHER bodies of the mother from vibrating too much in the PAIN-VIBRATIONS. Because of the presence of the WORLD MOTHER the consciousness of the mother stayed in a balanced, quiet state, in spite of the pain. She [the world-mother] held mother and child in an elevated atmosphere of spiritual power, holiness and peace and radiated through them with love and blessing, joined in that by certain other angels. At the beginning of birth her figure began with increasing size to glow in magnificent brightness; and a greater and greater

* Thought form of the holy WORLD-MOTHER.

fullness of her [the world-mother's] LIGHT and LIFE descended on mother and child.

After birth, she [the world-mother] withdrew, but her figure dissolved very slowly and disappeared only after TEN HOURS completely.

After the angels had left the room, the contact of the ego with its new body was diminished considerably and after birth it practically ended. Because the higher bodies of the child were enclosed in those of the Mother and protected by the angels, the EGO received a much more intimate contact with its new body, than after the birth. This change was clearly realized by the EGO, it experienced a feeling of Loss and understood now its INABILITY, to work CONSCIOUSLY in his [its] new body. The connection between them was not yet visible, and the light arrow flew still through the frontal fontanelle. But it [the light-arrow] already consisted more of magnetic and pranic energies than of EGO-CONSCIOUSNESS, which at this time reached hardly lower than under the ASTRAL LEVEL*.

After birth the EGO takes the responsibility to recreate gradually and CONSCIOUSLY the situation, which existed during the presence [and with the help of] the angels and the being-emerged in the

* Be on the SPIRITUAL level, oh Lanoo, THEN you are the EGO [Higher Self].

motherly aura during the PRENATAL PERIOD.
This last observation closes the wonderful explora-
tions about this highly important event. AUM.

BIRTH OF AN ADVANCED EGO* PERSONALITY UNDER
THE SUPERVISION OF DEVAS.

Oh Lanoo, under whatever sign you die, you shall
reincarnate. AUM.

* Don't forget: EGO IS THE HIGHER SELF IN ESOTERIC TERMS.

Where, oh Great One, do we go from here after death and before the next incarnation?

- Oh Lanoo, the physical body remains with Earth. The Etheric body goes to FOHAT. The Astral Body shall be drawn into AKASA. The Animal Soul, or Kāma Ropa*, unites again with UNIVERSAL ŚAKTI** The higher Mind body dissolves into UNIVERSAL MIND. The Spirit-Soul body or BUDDHI remains on its own sphere [be it as part of it, or as individualized entity to be reborn in higher realms]. Ātma or the spirit body carries Buddhi from Devachan and follows to the new rebirth.

* or that part of the Mind attached to the LOWER.
** Will Force or Universal Energy.

More about the structure of the Astral Body.

Man's Astral Body contains 420,000 Nadis or [astral] channels. Three of these channels are major and the fourth runs "parallel" to the spinal column. This fourth Nadi begins at, or across, the upper part of the medulla oblongata, connecting the cerebrum, cerebellum and the medulla oblongata. From this region [pons Varoli] the fourth Nadi extends down the spine, terminating at the tip of the spine in a hollow channel called SUSHUMNA.

Two other major channels end in the SUSHUMNA. These two channels are the IDA and PINGALA. IDA is connected with the left nostril and PINGALA with the right nostril. Whenever we inhale air, ETHERIC FORCE too is inhaled along these channels, nourishing the Astral and Etheric Body. This etheric force is called PRĀNA. Prāna is positive and negative in polarity. Because of these two energy channels it is very important to inhale and exhale through the nostrils and not so much through the mouth.

I. Air is inhaled through the nostrils.

II. A tiny valve at the root of the nostrils

- 958 b -

opens and oxygen, nitrogen, hydrogen, krypton [and other gases] pass down into the lungs, while the etheric vitality passes down through the two channels IDA + PINGALA to the tip of the Spine into the SUSHUMNA, transforming there into KUNDALINI.

III. From the SUSHUMNA the etheric or prānic force reaches through thousands of tiny channels to the various organs of the body supplying them with vitality.

Attached to the Sushumna are seven nerve ganglia, from the lowest on the bottom of the Spine to the highest, located in the brain, more precise in the pineal gland. This is a chakra with thousand petals, while the lowest chakra has only FOUR.

Oh Lanoo, raise the Kundalini fire to your highest chakra and experience bliss and liberation. AUM.

HOW WE FELL AGAIN
OR
THE DEGRADING OF THE FEMALE* IN SOCIETY.

The change of the "IDEAL" OF MALE AND FEMALE happened in the WESTERN CIVILIZATION. There is no more that EXTREME picture of an ARROGANT-ORDERING MAN and the DEPENDENT, HUMBLE WOMAN. And because they had to relate on each other, in OLDER PRIMITIVE TRIBES [not the degenerated residues of old cultures] there is a good BALANCE between MAN and WOMAN. In the FIGHT FOR SURVIVAL it is important, that there is no OPPRESSION OF THE FEMALE by the MALE. ONCE FEMALES were LEADERS [Matriarchy]. But THEN, when we LOST ESOTERIC KNOWLEDGE of OUR ROOTS, the ABILITY OF THE WOMAN to give BIRTH to NEW LIFE was seen as a form of MAGIC. Woman became MYSTERIOUS and they let her live in PROTECTED SECLUSION. And since there was still the INTENSE SEXUAL ATTRACTION, this attraction was seen too as MAGIC ABILITY of THE WOMAN OVER MAN, and that was, when
MAN BEGAN TO FEAR WOMAN.

Which caused woman to lose her FREEDOM, because the FEARED has to be DOMINATED and the WORSHIPPED protected! That was [in all cultures] the reawakening [after a period of PURITY] of the TABU** OF THE GENDERS. And when the struggle for survival be-

** OR TABOO: sacred prohibition among primitive tribes.

* to a certain extent also caused by herself.

came less intense, it was a sign of STATUS AND PROSPERITY, when MEN had WOMEN, who did NOT need to work. In other words: WOMEN became a STATUS-SYMBOL, and OBJECT, and many of them LIKED IT. That was the birth of POLYGAMY and HAREM. THAT hindered the WOMAN from playing her TRUE part in the world. WOMAN became a kind of SORCERER in the eyes of MAN, which is the reason, why nowadays WOMEN have to cover their HEADS in CHURCHES. This SCHIZOPHRENIC view can be found also in the ORIENT, where WOMAN is WORSHIPPED as WIFE and MOTHER, but discriminated in social and public life. This has TRAGIC CONSEQUENCES, because now all POWERS of THE WOMAN were limited to SEX and GIVING BIRTH. Once in that [partly selfcreated] TRAP, WOMEN tried to make "the best" of the situation and created a "POWER POLITIC" with exactly these two ONLY CHANNELS OF EXPRESSING HERSELF: SEX and CHILD BIRTH. By EXAGGERATING that, which once was PAINLESS for her, namely to give birth to a child, she forced more RECOGNITION from Man. LATER that CREATED fear of BIRTH, etc. WOMEN in the UNITED STATES are more liberated than anywhere else in the world, because the memory of their activity as PIONEERS in this Country is still STRONG. But the American woman is again in danger of losing that status to another type of FEMALE, the so-called "MATERIAL GIRL", with the singer MADONNA as prototype, who seems to carry her brain between HER LEGS.

WORLD POPULATION AND REINCARNATION.

THE SUM TOTAL OF ALL INCARNATING MONADS DOES OF COURSE NOT EQUAL THE WORLD POPULATION, because there are about 60,000,000,000 reincarnating MONADS and only less than 10% of them in INCARNATION. Where is the rest? IN DEVACHAN, NIRVANA, ON ASTRAL PLANES and some on THE PLANET OF DEATH. Could the strong growing WORLD POPULATION [10x in the last 1500 years] be a threat to the Reincarnation theory? Not at all. But the student has to be prepared for this question and be able to answer it, since **THE BOOK OF LIGHT** is Esoteric Science and not ESOTERIC SCIENCE FICTION.

Let us begin with 5000 B.C. when the world population was about 20,000,000 or somewhat more. 400 A.D. = 200,000,000. 1640 A.D. = 540,000,000. We see here the effect of a population movement in BETWEEN incarnation times, counting always from BIRTH to REBIRTH and not from DEATH to REBIRTH.

Let us consider an average age of 30 years lifetime per person around 400 A.D. and a population of 200,000,000. We consider also that after death in childhood there is an almost IMMEDIATE REINCARNATION. C. Jinarajadasa counted almost 360 years until the next incarnation for FARMERS, CRAFTSMEN, etc. which would make it 2,400 Million Monads which is about the number of

today's world population.* BUT: if we apply the same rate to 540,000,000 in 1650 we would arrive TODAY at a SUM TOTAL of 6,000,000,000 instead of 60 billion. But that would result in a relatively short re-incarnation time of about 60 years between death and birth, which would mean that 2060 the world population would be 6. BILLION, and would leave no time between INCARNATIONS. The answer is, that the time periods BETWEEN INCARNATIONS ARE CONSTANTLY CHANGING.

E. L. Gardner, the famous CLAIRVOYANT, says that the number ^{of} incarnating MONADS in our Epoch must be lower than 60 billion [mentioned by Blavatsky]. His reasons! Some have already FAILED and have to await a more PRIMITIVE CIVILIZATION in about 6 billion years on a NEW CHAIN. And there is also a great number of failures, developing on the OTHER globes of the chain. Furthermore! The sum total of 60,000,000,000 could include a great number of DEVAS, coming in close contact to humans [Lemuria - Atlantis, etc.] From THAT point of view we could say, that even 40 billion is still too high for the "human" MONADS, connected with THIS CHAIN; Let us assume, that the periods between births would be 800 years and the average lifespan today 65 years. That would explain the world population of about 3 billion. But if we would apply that system on the world population

* meaning here 1950, because I quote numbers used by my teacher Beatrice Fleming.

in 1650 the time inbetween incarnation would amount to 3000 years in DEVACHAN [or wherever]. In 400 A.D. the time would be 6000 years [when we take in account 200 million Monads].

However we see it, it is clear that in these early historic times the LIFE AFTER DEATH must have been LONGER than it is now. The last Monads entered our chain [from the Moonchain] about 75,000 years ago. So you see that the LAW OF REINCARNATION is FLEXIBLE and does not function statically but adjusts itself to cosmic, national and individual KARMA. The DEVACHAN [or HEAVEN-PERIOD] in quite romantic* times is, for instance, longer than in times of WAR and CHAOS. And so we see the adept writing, that "the periods between death and reincarnation could last years, centuries, milleniums."

The PRIMITIVE man is ready after 50-200 years for reincarnation, simply because he had only a few experiences of the kind requiring heavenly assimilation. A highly cultivated person could experience thousands of years of DEVACHAN. And a VERY HIGH evolved being does not need DEVACHAN at all and is immediately ready for REBIRTH. AUM But the same counts, as the B. o. L. teaches us, for victims in war, or accident, or for death of children etc., because these beings are still full of LIFE ENERGY, which throws them back almost IMMEDIATELY.

* or religious

[which explains the surplus of MALE BIRTHS after wars]. It is a fact, that the birth rate in the greater parts of our globe is NOT rising, but the death rate is LOWER, due to better hygienic conditions, etc, prolonging the life-span of people. Thus the number of yearly born babies grows in the same ratio as the total-population. But the world population will not keep rising this way, because of growing radioactivity in air and food. About 1 million years ago the population was more than 2,000,000,000*. The sinking of Atlantis (about 800,000 years ago) had a dramatic impact on the normal reincarnation cycle, because many Monads, ready for incarnation, could not receive physical bodies, because there were no parents. And the number of INCARNATION-AWAITING MONADS was enlarged by those, who were thrown out of their bodies during the catastrophe. THEY could only return to a normal cycle, when the world population was again rising to 2 billion. Even the LORDS OF KARMA were "handicapped" through this catastrophe. [and others], because of being unable to supply the Monads in time with new vehicles. In spite of all theories about OVERPOPULATION: our planet can easily take and will take soon about 6 billion incarnated human beings. It is our duty now to prepare a pure, simple and innocent world for our children [and us] by spreading the teachings of THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

* 2 billion ** written in 1950...

MORE ABOUT THE NATURE OF THE MONADS.

These questions have been asked to me by students and Lanoos who studied ESOTERIC SCIENCE for all of their lives. Only those of you who read the first three volumes of The Book of Light will be able to fully understand the following answers AND questions. This is only for the ADVANCED student. If you have not been able to study the first three volumes of The Book of Light, do that first, or skip this chapter, which also deals with the difference between animal monads in animals and animal monads in HUMAN beings.

- What are the humans on this [Earth] chain?
- They were ANIMALS on the MOON [chain].
- Some Theosophists claim that the apes of the Moonchain became the Humans on the Earthchain?
- That is so not correct. Some Apes on the Moonchain [maybe a few million apes] became humans on this chain, in the same way as the Apes of THIS [Earth] chain shall be [hopefully] humans on the NEXT chain, of whom this Earth shall THEN [in about 6-7 billion years] have become THE MOON [of the new chain]. AVM.
- But we do not descend from Apes?
- No. The Apes of today descended from US.

-964b-

Some of us, about 8-9 million years ago, had sex with animals. The offspring of this unlawful connection became the ancestors of the apes of today.

- What is the real animal?

- The MONAD of or in this animal, and NOT the RŪPA or form CAUSED by the Monad.

- You said that the animals on the Moon became the humans on our Earth. Can you specify that?

- I should have said: The animal MONADS in animals on the Moon became human Monads in humans on Earth.

- I read somewhere in The Book of Light that there are no stone, plant, animal or human monads, but only ... MONADS? That is correct. The Monad "ascends" through all kingdoms, mineral-, plant-, animal-, human-, and DEVA kingdom and all the time it is always the same Monad evolving more and more of its ESSENCE in combination with the given mold in the Astral Light. BUT: While the Monad is experiencing the mineral, plant, animal, human and [or] Deva kingdom, we call it, in lack for a better term, mineral monad, Plant monad, Animal monad

* in "" , because ascending or descending never happens through, or by, the Monad itself, but through REFLECTION.

-964c-

-Do the Monads grow faster than the bodies or forms in which they live?

-Say instead of "grow" to release Swâbhâvat, or ESSENCE. No they don't "grow" faster but MUCH SLOWER than the bodies they dwell in.

Why? - This is because of the ASTRAL MOLDS in the ASTRAL LIGHT. They have been improved from and throughout ETERNITY. And they [the Astral Molds] change and improve with each cosmic Manvantara or period of cosmic activity.

- Do the kingdoms grow?

- They remain always the same kingdoms, but they evolve very very slow, much slower than the Monads. The order of the speed of growth would be. 1. Body 2. Monad 3. Kingdom.

Or: The Form grows or evolves or improves faster than the Monad and the Monad faster than the Kingdom.

- Then there are no rapid variations in the kingdoms themselves?

- Yes there are rapid variations, but they are not PERMANENT.

- Give an example please.

- Take, for instance, the human frame. It was APE-LIKE about 18 and more million years ago. And look at it now.

- 964d -

- But APE-like does not mean that we were Apes?
- No. The Apes came later, when Atlantean Man had sex with MONKEYS.
- When were we Ape-like, or better: When did we have Ape-like bodies?
- During the THIRD Round and also during the THIRD ROOT RACE of this [the 4th] Round. But we did then have not one drop of Ape blood in us. APES, though, DO have a certain amount of HUMAN [Atlantean] blood in them.
- How did the humans on the Moon chain look during their FOURTH ROUND and FIFTH ROOT RACE [more than 8 billion years ago]?
- They looked ALMOST the same though their shapes and contours were not as DEFINITE as ours are now.
- Did they also look ape like?
- Yes, 9 million years before the midpoint of the Fourth Round and Fourth Race on The Moon these humans looked APE-LIKE, but there was not one drop of Ape blood in them.
- Can kingdoms degenerate or drop back?
- Yes they can, but not THE MONADS in them, never the Monads.

-964 e-

- Which line of development does the fluid stuff, forming our bodies, follow?
 - Partly from inherent SWÂBHÂVA, partly caused by the MOLD IN THE ASTRAL LIGHT.
 - Shall our animals [domestic and some others] become humans on the next chain?
 - yes. - Why the distinction between animal Monads in animals and animal Monads in humans?
 - Because EVERY ENTITY IS SEVENFOLD, OR SEVEN-PRINCIPLED OR SEVEN MONADIC. And these seven different classes of Monads [because at a different stage of evolution] are all MORE OR LESS fully expressed, some also largely UNEXPRESSED.
 - What differs animal from Man from the Monadic point of view?
 - Nothing: Animals, like Man, have in them 1. Divine Monads, 2. Spiritual Monads, 3. Human Monads, 4. Animal Monads, 5. Astral Monads, 6. Vital Monads, 7. and PHYSICAL Monads.
 - Does that mean that the animal has in itself a functioning HUMAN MONAD?
 - No. The Human or TO BE human Monad in the Animal and in the Animal kingdom is yet slumbering and is*only evolved up to the ANIMAL Monadic expression, which is why these Monads are still in the ANIMAL kingdom and not already in the HUMAN kingdom.
 - What happens to that slumbering human Monad

*For NOW.

in Animals once the animals comes closer to humans,
[in the case of domestic animals] ?.

- These human Monads in the animal do not feel
anymore comfortable in an animal's body in
the animal kingdom. They shall sooner or later
"ascend" to the HUMAN kingdom into a HUMAN
body [into the very lowest bodies of the human kingdom].

- When did that happen on OUR Earth chain and
in which Round on which globe?

- On the globe D [visible Earth] at the be-
ginning of this [the FOURTH] Round. AUM.

- In which bodies did the animal Monads from
Rounds before enter?

- In beings much lower than the lowest barba-
rian** of today.

- When the HUMAN monad of an ANIMAL enters
into a HUMAN body, how would you call that
same Monad then - a HUMAN Monad?

- No, it has then become THE ANIMAL MO-
NAD OF [or in] A HUMAN BODY. Again:
The human Monad in an animal turns into
an ANIMAL Monad of or in a human, IF
that Monad is ready or able to ascend from
the ANIMAL kingdom into the HUMAN kingdom.
Following that thought we can say: When a plant
Monad in a Mineral ASCENDS onto the PLANT
kingdom into a PLANT, this former PLANT MO-
nad turns into a MINERAL MONAD in a Plant

** I mean here the savage barbarian, and not "civilized"
barbarians like Bush and Hussein.

* " " , because "ASCENDING" is more a change of CONSCIOUSNESS.

-9649-

on the PLANTKINGDOM. Furthermore: When an ANIMAL Monad in a Plant and on the Plantkingdom enters into an ANIMAL on the ANIMALkingdom it turns into a PLANT Monad of that Animal, and eventually: When a human Monad in an animal or of an animal is awakened enough, it ascends on the HUMAN kingdom and becomes there a or the ANIMAL Monad of that human being. Now we can understand why the HUMAN Monad in us shall form soon the Animal Monad in a God's body. AUM to wisdom and knowledge. In other words, we shall then reincarnate as the lowest, or almost lowest, part of a God. Glory to THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

- Why into a God's body?

- And into the God-or Deva kingdom, because there is [then] nothing to learn any more for us on the human kingdom and in a human body. As to the difference or distinction between the animal Monads in Animals and the animal monads in Man we repeat with Dr. de Purucker: "When the animal monads in the animal kingdom has humanized itself through evolution sufficiently no longer to feel attracted in incarnation to the animal kingdom, it will seek embodiment psycho-magnetically in the very lowest specimens of men, and become the animal Monad in Men."

-964h-

-Now I am confused. Didn't you say that the Human Monad in animals become Animal Monads in humans?

-Yes, but Dr. de Purucker makes it clear by saying: "...when the highest among them [or among the animal Monads]... began to be HUMANIZED."

The term "Animal Monads" here is meant GENERALLY for ALL monads in animals, INCLUDING the slumbering HUMAN Monads in animals. These slumbering human Monads, dwelling in the animal, ascend into the human kingdom and become ANIMAL MONADS in a HUMAN body, to a certain extent even ANIMATING the animal part in Man.

-What happens to the spiritual Monads of the domestic animal?

-They enter the human body as well, but always a step lower. For instance: The slumbering Atma of an animal turns into the activated BUDDHI in a human, the Buddhi in an animal into the Manas part of Men [or also: ATTACHED to it] and so forth.*

But the General term for the divine-spiritual-human-animal-astral-etheric and physical Monad in Animals is always: ANIMAL MONAD, and that is where the confusion derives from.

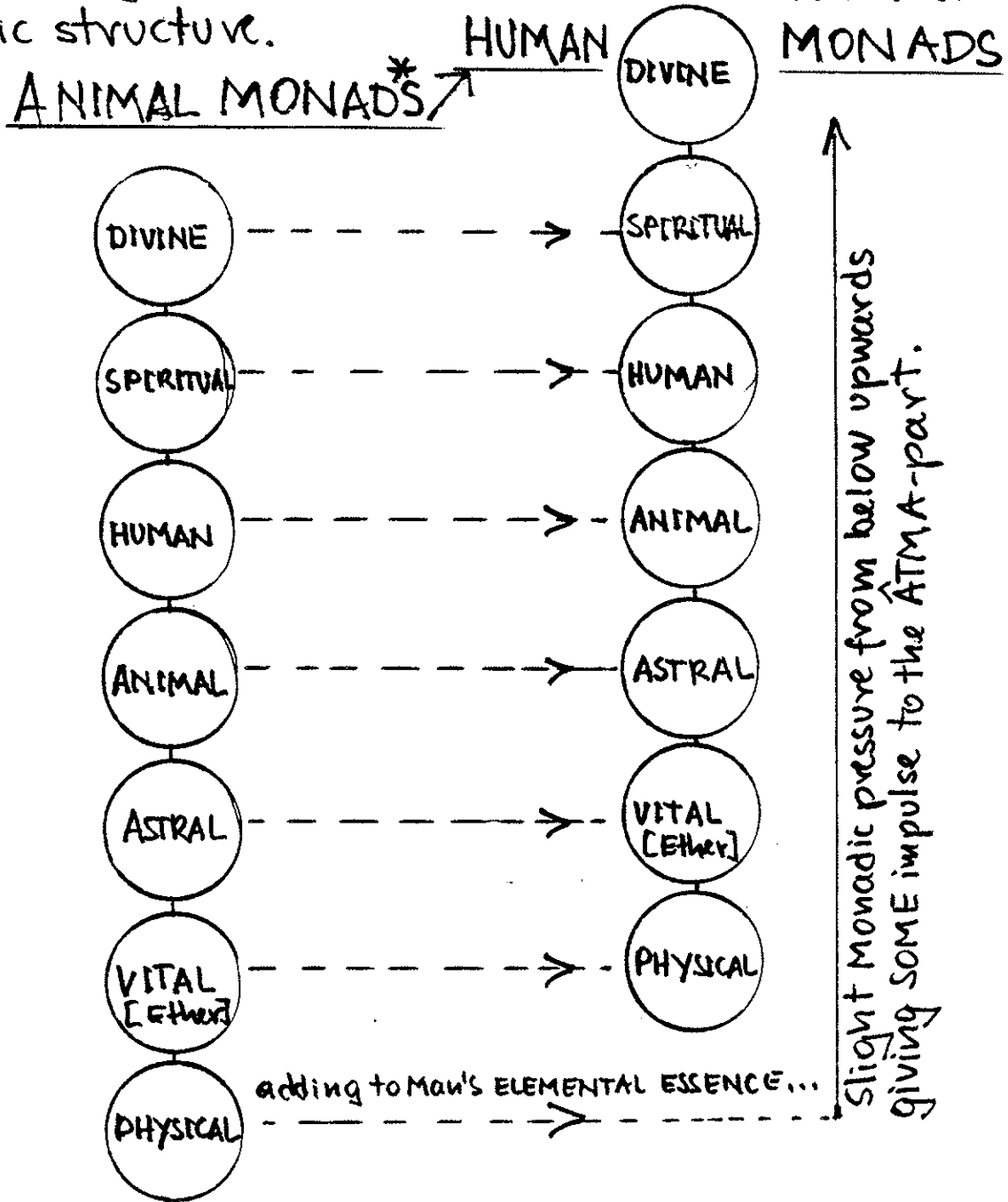
*

For instance: The ANIMAL Monad [now NOT seen as a GENERAL term] in animals shall be transformed into the PLANT-mound in Man, the PLANT Monad in animals to the MINERAL aspect in Man and so forth.

In about 6-7 billion years from now. -964 i-

The graphic makes it clear.

Domestic animal "becoming" human by transforming its MONADS into a HUMAN Monadic structure.



* until now only "awakened" up until the ANIMAL Monad in them, but in 6-7 billion years from now even their HUMAN Monad is "awakened".

Important: The Animal Monad [as GENERAL term] does not attach itself to a Human Monad [as General term] but the ANIMAL MONAD ascends, altogether and including its seven principles into the human kingdom "becoming" thus a human Monad [And the word becoming is used for the lack of a better term]. The graphic shows that the HIGHER aspects are even in the now HUMAN Monad still slumbering which explains why the animals on this chain or better their MONADS, "become" Monads of the LOWEST HUMANS on the next chain. AUM.

And it explains also why and how WE HUMANS of THIS chain shall develop into the "lowest" Dhyān Chohans on the next chain. Lowest in " " because a Dhyān Chohan is mighty high, which is proven by the fact that "he" does not need a physical body anymore [but could attain one at any time if necessary]. What about THE MASTERS and their CHELAS at the beginning the next chain in 6-7 billion years from now? They will then have become DHYĀN-CHOHANS of the second class, or next to the highest Dhyān-chohans [First class]. And those of the Dhyān-Chohan kingdoms? They will each have moved up a step higher, which means A KINGDOM higher. And the LOWEST of our animals? Will be HIGHER animals on the next chain. AUM.

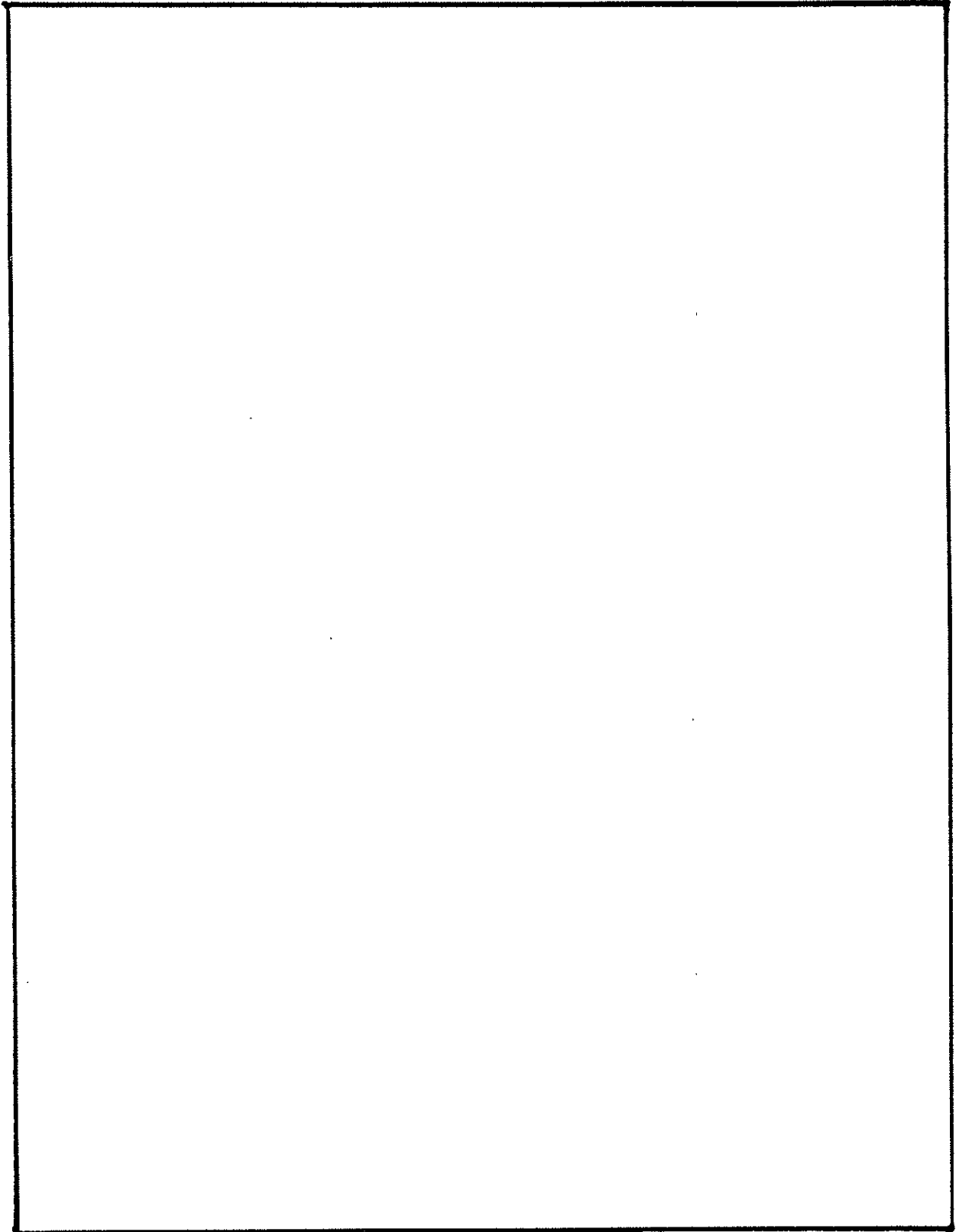
* 3rd class Chohans.

THE BIRTH OF KRISHNA. [4987 B.C.]*

The date is uncertain and since KRISHNA is more a INITIATION MYTH or Personification of a NEW CYCLE. The Brahmanical calculations fix the epoch of KRISHNA at about 6,977 years ago. The word KRISHNA derived from the Sanscrit KRIS, which is SACRED. KRISHNA or also CHRIS-NA or CHRISNA became the GREEK CHRISTOS and or CHRESTOS [which is also Man of sorrow] and CHRESTOS [Christos] turned into CHRIST. AUM to wisdom and knowledge.

* or 4887 B.C. because Jesus was born 100 years before the "official" date.

-9641-



BELLS *

BELLS, like Beads and Rosaries, used by the Christians are of Buddhist-Tibetan and Chinese origin. The purpose was to invoke the Gods or Devas by the sound of a bell during religious services, and to invite the Devas to descend upon the altars. Kailasa describes the bell of the sacred table of Siva at Kuhama. Tinkling bells were before the shrine of Jupiter Ammon. The priests gathered the AUGURIES** from the sound of the chiming. LATER bells became "a golden bell and a pomegranate ... round about the hem of the robe" with the Mosaic Jews. The sound of bells [of CERTAIN bells] triggered Laya-points and scared the evil Demons away. Tibullius says: "...the sound of pure bronze breaks the enchantment" "... should be heard [by the Lord] when [the priest] goeth in unto the holy place before the Lord (and when he goeth out, that he die not." [Exodus xxviii, 33, Eccles. xiv. 9]. Thus we can see that the only difference between the bells of the "heathen" worshippers and the bells of the Jewish worshippers is that the former are the original and the latter the Jewish copy. AUM. The original was meant to keep away evil spirits and attrac-

** other priests who foretold events by interpreting omens.
* from the indo-european BHEL- to sound. But also from the Anglo Saxon BELLE- beautiful, etc.

ting DEVAS, while the latter [Jewish copy] are dimmed in order to attract JEHOVAH. Who, I ask, is here more "heathen", the original or the copy?

Scandinavian and British Tradition tells us that the TROLLS and FAIRIES were driven from their abodes by the bells of the churches. THAT is how alleged "Superstition" turned into Religion. Another strong effect of chiming certain bells is the purification of a man's soul. Shamans use and used bells [or sound] in order to levitate and then to pour out prophecies.

J.W. Keely's Ether machine is a reincarnation of such an event. Oh Lanoo, whenever you hear a church bell ringing they call Jehovah. There is no and there never was "religion". There is only distorted Pagan tradition. But the Light of Esoteric Science Mother of all wisdom and knowledge shall cleanse us all hopefully very soon.

Bells

5091 years ago

KRISHNA *dies*, KALI YUGA LIVES* to stay for 432.000 years...

It is always [in its LOWEST aspect] a MA-MO CHOHAN, who presides over KALI-YUGA, which is "the age of darkness". But what is a MA-MO CHOHAN? NĀRADA was [is] one. But let us go even FURTHER back. MA-MO CHOHANS are there from the beginning, or REAWAKENING, of EVERYTHING, or all UNIVERSAL LIFE, over 150 trillion years ago. MA-MO CHOHANS rule DARKNESS, DHYĀN CHOHANS rule LIGHT. Or: The MA-MO CHOHANS deliver or represent as PERSONIFICATION that part of KARMA, which we EXPERIENCE as evil, and they are also the TEMPTERS as well as the PUNISHERS, while the DHYĀN CHOHANS are LIGHT. Study Esoteric Science and NOTHING can touch you, no power of darkness. Why? Because THE BOOK OF LIGHT awakens your ĀTMA, or HIGHEST SELF, which in turn is connected with the CENTRAL SPIRITUAL SUN, threshold of IMMORTALTY. Do I need to say more? Who are the MA-MO CHOHANS? The MA-MO CHOHANS are, for instance, the GODS of the HENOUS and CHRISTIANS, and MAHOMED and whatever other religions there are in this world. MA-MO CHOHANS inspire for instance

*begins.

also the RED CAPS in Tibet, when they practice their ghastly sensual perverted ceremonies. JEHOVAH is a MA-MO CHOHAN of the LOWEST ORDER, and NOT ONLY spirit of the Earth. In short: MA-MO CHOHANS are the PERSONIFICATIONS of ŚIVA. But isn't ŚIVA, the beneficent destroyer? THINK. ŚIVA itself liberates, but that which is PREY to destruction [physical body etc.] is that beneficent? Think. WHAT is of real value? The EVERLASTING but PROGRESSING, constantly progressing and REINCARNATING principle, the MONAD. THAT INDEED is represented by the DHYÂN CHOHANS. They are light and BUDDHI, which is DIVINE WISDOM and LIFE in blissful knowledge. But there is no LIGHT without SHADOW, and no SHADOW without LIGHT. No DHYÂN CHOHANS without MA-MO CHOHANS and no MA-MO CHOHANS without DHYÂN CHOHANS. Are you ready for the WHOLE TRUTH, oh reader? Compared to PARABRAHMAN, there are neither MA-MO CHOHANS nor DHYÂN CHOHANS. They are all a MÂYÂ. The only reality is: THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN and BEYOND COMPREHENSION. Wake up. WAKE UP! AUM.

* As contradictive as this might sound, compared to everything we have heard about ŚIVA, this statement is corroborated by H.P. Blavatsky in her letter No. CXXXIV, where she calls ŚIVA an invented monster.

And true enough: WHATEVER YOU WORSHIP, IS IN DANGER OF TURNING INTO A PARA-ELEMENTARY, OR MONSTER.

But this is not the only reason, why ŚIVA can be called an INVENTED MONSTER, because that is what the devotees made of it. When also shall the last student of Esoteric science grasp the fact, that the HIGHEST is an ABSTRACT POWER? Be abstract! AVM.
Or: It is because of the degenerate, perverted tendency in hundreds of millions of worshipers all over the world, that THE ABSTRACT turned into GODS or GOD? It is the WORSHIPPING, which causes ALL THE TROUBLE in the world! And mainly the WORSHIPPING FOR OWN ENDS, which is altogether BLACK-MAGIC. Yes GOD and the GODS exist, and you have created them by your worship and what was before ABSTRACT turned [partially] into GOD and GODS. When, I ask, WHEN shall those misled fundamentalists of religion, or however they might call themselves follow AT LEAST their OWN CREDO which is: THY WILL, NOT MINE! Why then all these prayers, why these whining emotional outbreaks, why all this NONSENSE TALKING about SIN and FORGIVENESS? If you really BELIEVE, that it should be, or that everything IS THY WILL, why then don't you let it BE THY WILL and simply OBEY? I know, why you do this. I know why most of you crawl like WEMPS at the feet of the ALL MIGHTY, who was once* an ABSTRACT CAUSE. It is because you want to make a DEAL with "HDM". And the



*and is still...

DEAL is: Dear GOD, now about allowing me at least A BIT of my will and then I shall fulfill yours. Now, be honest, isn't that, how most of us try to deal with GOD? Or with THE GODS? And in doing so, you attract the ICĀMA or DESIRE-aspect of that, which was [before] ABSTRACT, of BRAHMAN or THE UNMANIFESTED, and this ICĀMA aspect turns, down here, into GOD, or GODS. And then INDEED you have created somebody, that reacts to your prayers, etc. THIS IS THE SOBER TRUTH: GOD, as we perceive HIM now, did not exist until about 12-13.000.000 years ago. Mankind created GOD after "THE FALL" through their prayers, and that is how all the other DIVINE POWERS have been called forth - through prayers. And since prayers are positive AND negative [Oh God, make that my enemy dies in a war, etc.] mankind has created, what they now call "good and evil", GOD and SATAN; and what was before ABSTRACT consciousness, or OMNISCIENCE, or MAHAT*, turned into "GOD". And, all SAVIORS come from the same source. They are created as well. They are CALLED forth by a suffering mankind; that is, why all great SAVIORS are AVATĀRAS which means: EXCLUSIVE emanations from the DIVINE ESSENCE, only there ONCE. They NEVER SUFFER. No AVATĀR, JESUS INCLUDED, has ever been touched by, or suffered from, mortals. And that is the NOW UNVEILED TRUTH of THE FOURTH INITIATION: "GOD, AND ALL GODS, ARE MAN MADE!" "AUM.

*Universal MIND.

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION.


We all are in our nature conceived IMMACULATE, Because our SPIRITS emanated out of BRAHMAN, begotten by nothing and NOBODY. THAT is what you can call an IMMACULATE CONCEPTION. BUT DOWN HERE and FOR NOW, the vehicles [with some exceptions] multiply through SEX, though UP THERE, and in our spiritual nature, we are SELFBORN, and we emanated out of, and THROUGH, ONE MOTHER SUBSTANCE, which is ĀKĀŚĀ * or "abstract matter", becoming down here molecular matter. WATER is ONE subdivision of ĀKĀŚĀ : We all are made mainly of water. So we truly can say, WATER is another VIRGIN emanation out of a VIRGIN SOURCE [ĀKĀŚĀ]. Or: WATER is a VIRGIN, bringing us forth WITHOUT a mating process.** That VIRGIN called WATER makes waves, so

 , the SYMBOL for these waves was, throughout millions of years,  , changed later into M, or MARE, or THE SEA. And it is THEREFORE THIS M, which is the beginning of all words used for THE or A, virgin source. For instance: Mother, the Egyptian Mouth***, Mâyâ, Manu, Miriam****, Monad,

* also SVABHĀVA |*** from whence the later english Mouth.

** though touched by SPIRIT... |**** and of course also

Madonna.

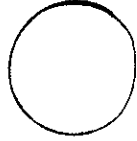
Mimra*, Messiah, Moses**, Minerva [divine wisdom], Makara***, Maitreya [the 5th BUDDHA], Mahat, universal intellect. Our MINOS are born, but SELF BORN, from Mahat, Water [with an M upside down...], Meborach****, the sacred Hebrew name for GOD, Madhava and Madhavi - Hindû GODS and GODDESSES, Mandala**** or the abstract, where EVERYTHING comes forth FIRST as a POINT IN THE CIRCLE, which is the manifested Brahman. AUM, Messiah - associated in JUDAISM and CHRISTIANITY with water, baptism and FISHES. [See what they did with something as ABSTRACT as ÂKÂSA!]. I could continue for twenty pages more, in order to show how the glyph, or sign, for WAVES  and then M was used to demonstrate the VIRGIN nature in everything. WE ALL are VIRGINS and SELF BORN, because we are MADE OF ÂKÂSA and we COME from ÂKÂSA. First there was the CIRCLE

**** Rig VEDA

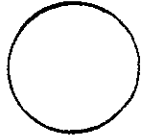
**** If they just would have KEPT that name, instead of GOD, which is nothing but a variation of a phallic US... symbol, namely the letter JOH or J.

** as a person NOT EXISTING, but a SYMBOL for the SPIRIT [baby MOSES] hovering over ÂKÂSA, or THE WATERS OF LIFE [river NILE].
* the "word", or Logos

SO:



there was

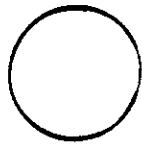


, THEN there was its PARABRAH-
MIC veil MŪLAPRAKRITI, out of
which comes ÂKÂŚA. Therefore: FIRST

and THEN there was



which is



Oh MAHÂCHOHAN, I feel BLISS, having unveiled
the MYSTERY OF OM. OM is the circle and its
surface, even BEFORE the REAWAKENING OF THIS
UNIVERSE. OM is MAHÂPRALAYA AND MAHÂ-
MANVANTARA. IS OM therefore KRISHNA and
even SUPERIOR to BRAHMAN? If so, KRISHNA
would be PARABRAHMAN, but HOW can some-
thing, which is BEYOND our COMPREHENSION,
have an even only SYMBOLIC conversation
with Arjuna [his disciple]*?

- KRISHNA is AJA [unborn], oh Lanoo. But
it still IS - be it higher or lower than BRAH-
MAN. But how can ANYTHING be compared
to PARABRAHMAN, because compared to PARA-
BRAHMAN we do not exist anyhow, though it
* or mankind.

- pervades us and it IS us.
- Oh MAHĀCHOHAN, I Bow to your OMNISCIENCE.
 - DEMONSTRATE the ABUSE of the once HOLY glyph **M**, oh LANOO.
 - I shall obey, oh MAHĀCHOHAN.

AUM

See, what religion did with the once sacred **M**, symbol for COSMIC virginity. They applied it to a woman of flesh and blood. They changed the name **Mare**, from which all our SPIRITS derived, into the name **Mary**, declaring her to be a VIRGIN, who CONCEIVED JESUS without sex. What does that show us? It tells us a lot about the sexual problems of monks and nuns and POPES, and their perverted, desperate efforts of dealing with sexual energy KUNDALINI, by first calling it forth through their ascetic lifestyle and THEN, WHEN sexual energy arises, by OPPRESSING it and declaring women as unclean, the source of all evil, IF NOT the devil in persona. Consequently a PURE BEING like JESUS could not have been created by such a "dirty" thing as ... SEX!! GOD FORBID! So they turned MARY into a WONDERWOMAN, giving birth only, when touched by THE HOLY SPIRIT. See what suppression of sexual energy does? It causes MIND to BECOME twisted and PERVERTED. We all are CONCEIVED IMMACULATE, but in the Spirit, IN THE SPIRIT! ***

* the SEA. ** They derived from the COSMIC SEA, or COSMIC waters, or ĀKĀSA.

*** although there WAS birth without MATING long ago, and it shall return...

3000 B.C. but also BEFORE and AFTER. -973-

HOW JEWS AND CHRISTIANS FORGED ARCHAIC WISDOM
AND KNOWLEDGE AND CALLED IT - KABALA.

THE ORIGINAL

OUT OF ABSTRACT LIGHT, WHICH IS ABSOLUTE
LIGHT WHICH IS - DARKNESS

561 Dark circle

REFLECTED THE MANIFESTED-UNMANIFESTED, OR LOGOS,

562

INTO THE DHYÂN CHOHANS [or minor logoi]

563

THE FORGED COPY, CALLED KASALA.

JEHOVAH IS THE LIGHT, WHICH...

564

REFLECTS LIGHT, AND...

565

LIGHT IN THE ABSTRACT [or ELOHEM, 31415].

566

Thus JEWS and CHRISTIANS put one of the LOWEST DEGREE SPIRITS at the top of "creation" and declare [the Jews] themselves AS THE CHOSEN PEOPLE. KARMA shall teach them...

THE SEVEN DAYS OF THE WEEK.

The seven days of the week are given in wrong order. The correct order is: MONDAY, WEDNESDAY, FRIDAY, SUNDAY, TUESDAY THURSDAY and SATURDAY. Because! Every day of the week is influenced by one of the planets of our solarsystem, including the SUN, our centralstar, for this purpose transformed into a PLANET. Here now the [later distorted] ATLANTO-^ÂRYAN classification.

The FIRST day is under the MOON [Monday]

The SECOND day is under MERCURY [Wednesday]

The THIRD day is under VENUS [Friday]

The FOURTH day is under the SUN [Sunday]

The FIFTH day is under MARS [Tuesday]

The SIXTH day is under JUPITER [Thursday]

The SEVENTH day is under SATURN* [Saturday]

The days received their names as follows: The 1st

* which is the ONLY day of the week, counted by THE HERBREW INITIATES, because THEY were born under SATURN.

DAY was the MOON-DAY or also MONDAY.

The 2nd day was the MERCURY-DAY, or WODNES-
DAEG, or WODEN'S* DAY, or WEDNESDAY. Even Webster's
is sometimes right, by having Wednesday as MER-
CURY DAY.

The 3rd day was the VENUS DAY, or FREYA -
DAY, which is the German translation for VENUS.
FREYA TAG [day] turned into FRIDAY.

The 4th day was truly the SUN-DAY or SUN-
DAY.

The 5th day was the MARS DAY, or the latin
name for MARS, which is MARTIS DIES, which de-
rived from the A.S. TIW [the god of war] and
turned from TIW-DAY into TUESDAY.

The 6th day was JUPITER DAY. Another
name for JUPITER was THOR. So they called this
day THOR'S DAY and later THURSDAY.**

The 7th day was the SATURN DAY, which be-
came SATURDAY or SABBATH and was the ONLY
day counted by the [initiated] Hebrews. We know why.

HOW AND WHY THE CHRISTIANS CHANGED THIS
ORDER.

The CHRISTIANS wanted to make the DAY OF THE SUN the

** also from the M.E. Thoresday. Another name for JUPI-
TER is the latin JOVI, which later became the FRENCH
Thursday which is: JEUDI.

* another German term for ODIN, which, in turn, was
another name for the planet [angel of] MERCURY.

SEVENTH DAY or HIGHEST day, because of the Kabalistic power of THE SEVEN 7, and also [and foremost] because they, or their MONADS, had emanated out of THE SUN, like the HEBREW'S MONADS had emanated out of SATURN [or its ANGEL]. Why didn't they [the Christians] just declare SUNDAY as THE SEVENTH DAY? Because they wanted to cement and sustain that idea by KABALISTIC POWER.

Behold, oh Lanoo, the [though abused] power of KABALAH.

They used a cosmic-astronomic-astrologic-kabalistic FACT to fully ESTABLISH THEIR VERSION OF A [CHRISTIAN] WEEK: Every day of the week is not only influenced [though mainly] by ONE planet but by FOUR.

Before I continue, let us remember the order of the appearance of THE SUN and the other six planets of the Solarsystem and their influence on THE DAYS ON EARTH [counting 7 days for a week].

Day 1	Day 2	Day 3	Day 4	Day 5
MOON	MERCURY	VENUS	SUN	MARS

Day 6	Day 7
JUPITER	SATURN .

Day ONE would be influenced by THE MOON [in that case especially in the MORNING] but also by MERCURY, VENUS and SUN, which makes it FOUR PLANETS for the MOON-DAY, or MONDAY.

DAY TWO consequently begins with the next planet [after the four] which is MARS. MARS thus becomes MAJOR PLANET for DAY TWO, so they called the SECOND DAY MARS DAY or [see explanation] TUESDAY*. TUESDAY is overshadowed by MARS, JUPITER, SATURN and MOON, which leads to the NEXT planet in the row called MERCURY, the planet for the THIRD DAY of the [Christian!] week, or the MERCURY DAY, or WEDNESDAY. Wednesday is not only under the influence of MERCURY but also VENUS, SUN and MARS, leading to JUPITER, who thus becomes the major planet for the 4th day or THURSDAY, which indeed is JUPITER DAY but [in truth] NOT the FOURTH DAY.**

Thursday is thus overshadowed by JUPITER, SATURN, MOON and MERCURY, which leads to the next planet and the FIFTH DAY [of the week], which is VENUS and VENUS-DAY, or FREYA-DAY, or FRIDAY. Friday is under the influence of VENUS, SUN, MARS and JUPITER, leading to the planet for the 6th day, who is consequently [if we follow CHRISTIAN LOGIC] SATURN and his day SATURN-DAY, or SATURDAY. Saturday is influenced again by 4 planets, namely by SATURN, MOON, MERCURY and VENUS, reaching the SUN, or the DAY of the SUN, or SUN-DAY or SUNDAY. [the word SUN derives

**it is of course the SIXTH.

* But in TRUTH TUESDAY is the FIFTH DAY in the week.

from the A.S. sunne, etc.]. Thus the SEVENTH DAY OF THE WEEK IS SUNDAY AND THAT WAS ALL THEY WANTED, namely the HIGHEST exoteric-occult number* for THEIR PLANET and were thus able to create a link to the SEVENTH DAY OF CREATION, calling it SUNDAY, making even GOD rest at that day.

The correct order of the 7 days of the week are [again]: Monday, Wednesday, Friday, Sunday, Tuesday, Thursday and Saturday. They are also called the SOLAR DAYS OF THE WEEK.

Here now THE PLANETS OF OUR SOLAR SYSTEM in order of the days of the week, and the ELEMENTS and COLOURS** they cause to appear [or they INTENSIFY] ON EARTH.

1. MONDAY

615

THE MOON

SILVER

SILVER WHITE

** How can they cause Elements and Colours? Always remember, Elements and colours are nothing but ETHER in different frequency of VIBRATION, and THAT IS EXACTLY what a PLANET [any planet] is, a rotating ETHER CENTER OF ENERGY, AND! We all are connected with ETHER in fact we ARE ETHER.

* In truth the HIGHEST is 1, or ONE, because 1 is a NO-NUMBER. AUM.

- 980 -

2. WEDNESDAY

616

MERCURY

BLUE

MERCURY

3. FRIDAY

617

VENUS

GREEN and [or] YELLOW

COPPER

4. SUNDAY

618

SUN

RED YELLOW

GOLD

5. TUESDAY

619

MARS

RED

IRON

6. THURSDAY

620

JUPITER

WHITE*

7. SATURDAY

621

SATURN

BLACK

LEAD

*but also purple and orange.

LORD MAITREYA

Out of KINDNESS and COMPASSION, and because THE TRUTH, or ESOTERIC SCIENCE, could only be revealed in SYMBOLS to the masses, the LORD MAITREYA became THE FOUNDER OF ALL RELIGIONS. Using the GREAT MAGNETISM, generated by BUDDHA, who had withdrawn into NIRVANA, the LORD MAITREYA [also called THE CHRIST] organized [and ORDERED] the SIMULTANEOUS APPEARANCE of great teachers in many different parts in the world. The teachers were: PYTHAGORAS in ancient Greece, MITHRA in Persia, LAOTSE and CONFUCIUS in China, MAHÂVIRA and ŚRI SANKARÂCHÂRIA in India. THE LORD MAITREYA HIMSELF appeared TWICE. Once as KRISHNA and another time as CHRIST, overshadowing [fulku] JESUS in PALESTINE. That is, why he [Lord Maitreya] is also called THE CHRIST MAITREYA*. And since MAITREYA means KINDNESS AND COMPASSION, the teachings

* more correct: THE BODHISATTVA MAITREYA, over taking that office, when THE LORD GAUTAMA laid it down.

of THE LORD MAITREYA were mostly based on LOVE. Verily, THE LORD MAITREYA WAS THE CAUSE OF CHRISTIANITY, but see how this originally PURE teaching has fallen from its PURITY INTO a TWISTED PERVERSION, called CHURCH*. THE BOOK OF LIGHT shall restore THE TRUTH ON Earth. AUM.

THE LORD MAITREYA

Not only is he THE HEAD OF ALL FAITHS, he is also responsible for the education of HUMANITY, aye, of all creatures in the world, and also for THE DEVA-EVOLUTION. Many more religions** shall be founded under the supervision of THE LORD MAITREYA, until THE LORD MAITREYA HIMSELF shall attain THE GREAT INITIATION OF THE BUDDHA. AUM TO WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE.

* But THE LORD MAITREYA is not responsible for this corruption of THE TRUTH. He did the best he could in the realms of his Karma.

** But they all shall be UNITED under THE BOOK OF LIGHT. THE BOOK OF LIGHT shall thus prevent another DISTORTION OF THE TRUTH.

WARNING

How mankind can be and actually is deceived by "God" and Religion can one understand when he reads letter No. CXXXIV [Dehra, Dun. Friday 4th] by Mme. Blavatsky, under the dictation of Master Morya, who WARNS that "Faith in the Gods and God, and other superstitions attracts millions of foreign influences, living entities and powerful agents around them, with which we would have to use more than ordinary exercise of power to drive them away. We [the Masters] do not choose to do so. We do not find it either necessary or profitable to lose our time waging war to the unprogressed PLANETARIES* who delight in personating Gods and sometimes well known characters who have lived on earth.

There are Dhyan-Chohans and "Chohans of Darkness", not what they term DEVILS but imperfect "Intelligences" who have never been born on this or any other earth or sphere no more than the "Dhyan Chohans" have and who will never belong to the "builders of the Universe" the pure Planetary Intelligences, who preside at every MANVANTARA while the Dark Chohans preside at the PRALAYAS. ... all in this Universe is contrast so the light of the Dhyan

*one of them God himself [better: The God of RELIGION].

Chohans and their pure intelligence is contrasted by the "MA-MO CHOHANS" - and their destructive intelligence. These [the Mamo Chohans] are the gods the Hindus and Christians and Mahomed and all others of bigoted religions and sects worship.* And so long as THEIR influence is upon their devotees we would no more think of associating with or counter-acting them in their work than we do the Red-Caps on earth whose evil results we try to palliate but whose work we have no right to meddle with so long as they do not cross OUR path [The Dhyan Chohans answer to Buddhi, Divine Wisdom and Life in blissful knowledge, and the Ma-mos are the personification in nature of SHIVA**, Jehovah and other invented monsters with Ignorance at their tail.]***

*** Blavatsky's remark. ** or ŚIVA.

* Thus we can truly say, that the God to which mankind prays for the last 2000 years is in truth THE ANTICHRIST.

All dates are always noted ABOVE, or next to, the historic event.

3000 B.C. - 2000 B.C. *

EUROPE [2500 - 2100] B.C.

CELTS [remnants of Atlanteans] ruled by DRUIDS **
overruled WESTERN EUROPE, which at that time still
practiced ancient ceremonies in huge stone construc-
tions, built long before by INITIATES.

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST. [2133 - 1786] B.C.

Birth of the middle kingdom of Egypt. KNOWLEDGE
turned [again] into CORRUPTION. Culture was achieved
by hecatombs of SLAVE BLOOD. [they, the slaves, built some new,
smaller, pyramids and restored the old ones.]
SARGON ruled... [but in TRUTH long before]

FAR EAST [3000 - 1500] B.C.

High culture in INDIA. Domestication of horses
in CHINA. Hsia DYNASTY. [2205 - 1766]

AMERICAS [2500] B.C.

The pyramids left nothing behind but RED INDIANS
[degenerated Atlanteans] *** and... Pottery. ****

*** degenerated in their BODIES, not in their SPIRITS, because in
our BODIES and ACTUAL souls we all are more or less DEGENERATED,
compared to our [once divine] ancestors.

** priestly cast, BEFORE the Celts were christianized.
**** although there might be much more left deep inside the
bowels of this planet and thousands of miles under water.

* About 2500 B.C.: The Egyptian priests of SAIS teach, that
Atlantis [Poseidonis] had perished 9000 years before their time,
which dovetails with the Esoteric chronology. [See vol. III, page 800].

2,432 B.C. The Sun enters the zodiac sign of the
Ram [Aries], or a MATURED LAMB. Until 276 B.C.
Lamb [Ram] shall -984- be the object of adoration. AUM.

AFRICA [3200] B.C.

CULTURE [reawakened] since already a few thousand years. PHARAOH MENES* builds capital MEMPHIS and unites UPPER and LOWER EGYPT.

2000 B.C. - 1000 B.C.

EUROPE [1200] B.C.

The TROJAN WARS in Asia minor. Greeks against Troy [or ILIUM] [1200] B.C.

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

[1468] B.C.

EGYPTIANS** conquer SYRIA. HEBREWS enter CANAAN.*** [1250] B.C.

FAR EAST [1500 - 500] B.C.

Degenerated, Sanskrit speaking ARYANS invade INDIA, destroy, or rather MUTILATE, THE VEDAS.

AMERICAS [1250] B.C.

THE OLMECS settle in MEXICO, they worship gigantic stone heads, built hundred thousands of years ago.

*** their first king is SAUL [1020-1004]. About origin of HEBREWS see page 977 "out of Saturn."

* about 3200 B.C.

** THUT MOSE III

EXODUS of the ISRAELITES [1292 B.C. -
- 985 - 1225 B.C.]

"M O S E S"

The following 29 words are a lie:

"A man called MOSES brought the Israelites out of slavery in EGYPT and into the PROMISED LAND, received the Ten Commandments from GOD, and gave LAWS to the people."

Fact is: There was never any MOSES, escaping with his people from ANY PHARAOH. Everything is just an ALLEGORY, stolen and copied from knowledge, gained at INITIATION and then applied to a small tribe [the HEBREWS], in order to give them a history, they NEVER HAD. The so-called "well" MOSES sat down in, in his flight from the Pharaoh, symbolizes the "well of knowledge" at, or also BEFORE, INITIATION. There was NEVER any EXODUS* with MOSES and his "chosen people", but there WAS an Exodus MILLIONS of year prior to that, when the FIFTH ANYAN ROOT RACE and many of the PURE FOURTH ATLANTIAN race fled from the SORCERERS. You see here, what happened: They took historical events, records and facts happening over a time period of MILLIONS OF YEARS, compressed them into a time frame of "SIXTHOUSAND" years*, and adjusted what happened to their own (the Hebrew) nation, and made themselves the "chosen people, elected by GOD".

* because that is indeed how old the HEBREW TRIBE is approximately... * but there WAS an EXODUS-LIKE odyssey of the JEWS, when they were forced to leave Egypt, as we shall see later.

The whole thing is a GIGANTIC COVER UP, and it worked, and it works until today. They [the HEBREW IMITATES] had all their knowledge from the CHALDEANS, and in breaking their oath, they misused that power to nourish the inferiority complex of a haunted nation. THIS is the bitter truth. And they succeeded in doing so for over two thousand years. But then again - according to their own bible - a unit 1000 years to GOD like a day?... The only thing they gained from all this is bad KARMA for THEMSELVES. EVERYTHING the HEBREWS claim to know [or to be their own scriptures] is copied from the EGYPTIANS. But the boldest forgery of them all is, to apply a story, that happened [also as an allegory] thousand years or so BEFORE "MOSES", to a king called SARGON*, to apply that story to MOSES HIMSELF. The evidence is there, they found the tiles, and with time they shall find more and more evidence, that shall corroborate EVERYTHING, written in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.**

As to the great waters, swallowing the evil PHARAOH, that is another lie. There was never an earthquake and there were NEVER any GREAT WATERS in EGYPT. What happened and happens from time to time is, that the NILE steps over its banks, overflowing great parts of the land. That is all. There was never

* see page

Although EVERY word, written in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, has already been proven by THE SECRET DOCTRINE. AUM.

any great water swallowing ANY BODY. The records would show it. But there are no records, other than in the bible. It is a characteristic of the bible that 99% of the events written about, show NO historical records in ANY OTHER NATION. Does it mean then that it never happened? Not at all, but it did happen hundreds of thousands years ago, and for sure NOT TO THE HEBREWS, youngest tribe in the history of mankind, just being right in time to become the children of KALI YUGA.

What about MOUNT SINAI? It is, like the name of MOSES, another cabalistic word-number play, repetition of an event in Atlanto - Aryan times, when a VENUS DEVA descended in the KRITA YUGA* of the ARYANS and wrote in FIERY LETTERS ON STONE THE TEN RULES FOR THE FIFTH ROOT RACE. And sometimes the followers of the bible are even shocked by their own stories, found in the bible, not knowing that even the FORGERY has just a symbol at its root. For instance: Moses is said to have been married to one of his OWN SEVEN DAUGHTERS. Can you imagine that? ZIPPORAH was her name, which is "the shining". What about ZIPPORAH? Although MOSES never lived, his name and life are cabalistic and allegorical facts, referring to a time MILLIONS - of years ago and to events really HAPPENING at these times. What I am saying is: THE HEBREWS COPIED THE WHOLE SCENARIO OF EGYPTIAN INITIATION, *age of purity.

claimed it to be their own, and that it really happened to them. Since there were no historians to CORROBORATE these events, the JEWS had to write a HISTORY OF THEIR OWN*, which they as a tribe NEVER HAD. So they wrote the SACRED BOOK OF CHRISTIANITY, containing THE OLD and NEW TESTAMENT, and they called this book THE BIBLE**, even being so bold as to use an egyptian word for it***. THAT is how SURE they were, that the forgery would never be unmasked. As to ZIPPORAH: Moses was the stolen copy of an INITIATE; an INITIATE is an ascetic and for sure not married to his own daughter.

ZIPPORAH means, as already mentioned, "THE SHINING" and is JUST A WORD for KNOWLEDGE and OCCULT SCIENCE, call it, if you will, also one of the aspects of THE SEVEN RAYS, and there you have the explanation of the SEVEN DAUGHTERS.

JETHRO was MOSES' TEACHER, which is another blind meaning JETHRO is an INITIATOR and MOSES an INITIATE. AUM. It takes indeed a cool analytical mind to unravel the knot. Don't you see? They [the HEBREWS] took the facts of INITIATION, invented new persons and names, but based on exactly the same cabalistic numerical value than the ORIGINALS, because THAT is, where the magic comes

** from the Egyptian "by blos" which is papyrus bark but also from the PHOENICIAN GODDESS BYBLOS.

* corroborated by historians, who were NOT CONTEMPORARIES

*** EVEN the name MOSES is derived from the EGYPTIAN THUT MOSE

ATM OSE, meaning "unfathered son of a princess". Why didn't they give him a HEBREW name? simply, because HEBREW as a language did not exist then!

from, and then they fit them into the 6000 years time-frame so that a FAIRYTALE becomes reality. It cannot be repeated often enough: The Hebrews used the structure of EGYPTIAN INITIATION, and wove the story of their own nation into it. The manipulation is so difficult to see, because it fits so well into the structure of INITIATION and has therefore GREAT MAGIC, thus carrying those with it, who normally do not belong in it. It is like binding a FROG on a PRINCE'S head and declaring the FROG to be the PRINCE. Imagine the prince being mute, but the frog can speak. The frog would declare: "I am the Prince!" And since the prince does not object, everybody believes it is THE PRINCE, speaking through the frog, and as time goes by, they accept the FROG as prince. Imagine further the prince was sleeping all the time, and the frog was allowed during this time to say ANYTHING, even to order people to do this and that, and they would obey, no matter what he told them to do, because he, the FROG, would always and repeatedly claim to be a chosen FROG and to speak in the name of the PRINCE. But that is OVER NOW! THE PRINCE Woke UP and wiped the frog off his face. THE TRUTH is BACK and everybody wants to hear from the PRINCE, what he really thinks and not what the Frog told them. THE TRUTH IS BACK. It was slumbering for so long and now it is reawakened in
THE BOOK OF LIGHT. AUM.

The whole truth about the "EXODUS" of the ISRAELITES, corroborated by the historians CHOEREMEN and TACITUS, and by the priest Manetho*:
Here now the whole truth, of what happened about 300-200 years B.C. and also AFTER THAT

in Egypt, and WHY the JEWS had to leave Egypt, and how they changed it into THEIR version of the story.

The Jews have been expelled from Egypt during an outbreak of pestilence [leprosy]. It happened in the 3rd century B.C. Jewish tribes in north-western Egypt had many lepers among themselves and were therefore declared as UNCLEAN. These tribes called themselves THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL. Ordered by the ORACLE OF AMMON, these foreign workers or "children of ISRAEL" were driven out of Egypt.

TACITUS, an honorable historian and contemporary of these events, therefore calls the JEWS "a race detested by the gods", and he makes them responsible for an "outbreak of disfiguring disease". The children of Israel were sent into the desert by the EGYPTIANS where they would have perished, if not one of the exiles called MOYSES, saved them, by leading them out of the desert, where they found a country, from which the inhabitants fled** horri fied by the leprous Jews. Here now the original records of TACITUS about the exodus of the children of ISRAEL:

* those, who now want their land back...

* 3rd century B.C.

Publicus Cornelius Tacitus, roman historian, about
THE EXODUS.

"The people, who had been collected after diligent search finding themselves left in a desert, sat for the most part in a stupor of grief, till one of the exiles, Moyses by name, warned them, not to look for any relief from god or man, forsaken as they were of BOTH, but to trust to themselves, taking for their heaven-sent leader that man, who should first help them to be quit of their present misery. They agreed, and in utter ignorance began to advance at random. Nothing, however, distressed them so much as the scarcity of water, and they had sunk ready to perish in all directions over the plain, when a herd of wild asses was seen to retire from their pasture to a rock, shaded by trees. Moyses followed them, and, guided by the appearance of a grassy spot, discovered an abundant spring of water. This furnished relief. After a continuous journey for six days, on the seventh day they possessed themselves of a country, from which they expelled the inhabitants, and in which they founded a city and a temple."
End quote.

As to the extraction of water from a rock by MOSES, before they fled into the desert, that is a symbolic copy whose roots we find in MANY OTHER CULTURES and which simply means spirit touching the waters of life" or CHAOS, thus causing life. Here are the cultures in which this "water extracting" symbol was known long before the fairy tale of MOSES as we find him in the BIBLE: I. ISIS parts the waters of the river Phaedros on

*including always a "journey" which can be compared with the allegorical exodus.

her journey to By BLOS [a name which existed LONG BEFORE THE NAME "BIBBLE"']. Bindu mati in crossing the river GANGES did the same. "Atalanta of Calydon" did the same, by striking a rock with her spear, bringing forth water. Mother Rhea is another example and she is ALSO giver of law tablets on a holy mountain. And eventually Moses extracts water from a rock. Yes, these are all allegories, but they also remind us to what really happened over 4,500,000* years ago, when THE GREAT WATERS came. Later this event was applied to MOSES, forcing the great waters to separate, which 4,500,000 years ago really happened, but THEN it was THE LEADER OF THE GOLD FACED, causing this event. Behold, oh reader, the facts of the past becoming now symbols and veiled legends, taken for real in their veiled form. And when it so happened, that INITIATED HEBREWS broke their oath and sold the truth to worldly leaders, they [the leaders] saw THE POWER behind the TRUTH and misused it. Everything written in the BIBLE is just a repetition of a symbol, used by HIGHER cultures and nations thousands of times and years BEFORE there was ANY bible. Here are a few more examples about the difference between COPY and original. Take for instance THE TEN COMMANDMENTS. They are old Aryan lore, but existed then even in cultures and nations, whose scriptures still exist. The "ten commandments" can also be found

* and there were some more deluges after that.

** given "to Moses by God on Mount Sinai" EX. 20:2-17, Deut. 5:6-21.

in the **STONE TABLETS** of the GOD **BAL-BERITH**, or "GOD of the Covenant", or in the **BURGHST Decalogue**, or in the tablets of **ZOROASTER**, received from **AHURA MAZDA**, or from the **BABYLONIAN** God to King **Hammurabi**, and **THEN** eventually it was presented as "the first and only time" happening to a **JEWISH LAW-GIVER**, who didn't even have a Jewish, **BUT EGYPTIAN NAME MOSES***. All other cultures just passed on the truth in veiled form, while the **HEBREW** claimed it to be, so to speak, their own invention, and it is a wonder, how they got away with it until now, since there is still so much written evidence, of how they forged other peoples' culture, history and knowledge and claimed it to be their own. But maybe it is just the **LAW OF REPETITION**. If you first make up something and then only repeat it often enough, again and again for hundreds and thousands of years, the invented fairy tale turns into reality. But **THE BOOK OF LIGHT** shows no mercy, it is like a **CLEANSER**, a cleansing light of **TRUTH** that shineth through and into the darkness of forgery, deceit, and perversion. Be pure again, my friend and attain all knowledge. That is your **ONLY** salvation.

AUM. What **REALLY** happened after the **JEW**s were sent into the desert, where they suffered or experienced a [though self-created] **KARMA**, that I would not wish on my worst enemy? And the **Egyptians**? For almost

*or also **THUTMOSE**, **AHMOSES** which is "unfathered son of a princess."

SEVEN YEARS the NILE would not flow over his banks. Many Egyptians, hundreds of thousands of them, starved to death, even sacrificing their own FIRST BORN CHILDREN to their GODS, begging for MERCY! But the GODS showed no MERCY. There IS NO MERCY, there is only KARMA, AUM.

THOUSANDS of EGYPTIAN FIRSTBORNS are slaughtered by their parents, and FINALLY, after SEVEN long years and plagues of all kind, NILE overfloods the land and ends the drought. The water of the NILE was red as blood, but it was not real blood, that made it red, as they say; the water was red because of the red silt, or mud, of floodtime. But in those times the nations and cultures were already so degenerated, that the once pure, innocent knowledge had turned into, what it is nowadays: PHALLIC WORSHIP*. Therefore they thought, that the NILE was red, because of the menstrual blood, or VULVA, blood of the GODDESS!! Without judgement I state herewith, that all EGYPTIANS and later also the JEWS, who killed their FIRSTBORN in those days, are nothing but reincarnations of BLACK MAGICIANS. And they shall outlive their KARMA among each other. AUM. All these perverted things, like smearing blood on doorposts, crucifixion, Baptism, and many more things existed long before there was any Jewish and Christian religion. EVERY NATION copied from the other, and as a result

* Churches are nothing but Penises of stone and their priests black magicians. This is not a JUDGEMENT, but a STATEMENT.

the VIRGIN of TRUTH turned into a WHORE of manipulation. Therefore:

EVERYTHING WRITTEN IN THE BIBLE, IN SPITE OF ITS MISINTERPRETATION, INTERPOLATION AND FORGERY, IS TRUE, BUT IT HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH THE HEBREWS*.

Here is some more proof, that all religious scriptures describe, though in veiled form, only ONE thing: INITIATION. Remember, what INITIATION is: I. Purifying II. study III. INITIATION, or "crucifixion" IV. descent into Hell V. Saving seven lost souls. VI. ascending to heaven. VII. returning as a TWICE BORN. Or: birth, growth, temptation, adventure, overcoming of desires and passions and then second birth, or also DEATH, for the LOWER SELF. And since an INITIATE is a being with an open CROWN CHAKRA (their, mostly invented, persons in the scriptures were often KINGS.

Take for instance KING SARGON [about 2200 B.C.]^{**}. He did not really live.^{**} The legend of his life is simply an astronomical-cosmic information in veiled form. His story is the same [invented] as the story of MOSES, only that SARGON'S story is found written on tiles from a time period MUCH EARLIER than MOSES. But their meaning

^{**} These are the official dates, but since he was just a symbolic figure, it makes no difference, that THE BOOK OF LIGHT knows, that his legend happened about 1000 years earlier.

* Because compared to the whole history of mankind, they are just a blink of an eye, youngest tribe on earth.

^{**} Sargon II LIVED. HE was the king of ASSYRIA [722-705 B.C.]

and secret message is the same: INITIATION.

Let us analyze the story of SARGON from THAT point of view: HE, Sargon, WAS a virgin-born son [as every SPIRIT is virgin born, or an emanation uncreated] from a temple maiden, or the virgin cosmic substance ÂKÂŠA, out of which [or THROUGH which] all Spirits emanate. She set SARGON "afloat on a river in a basket of rushes" [Spirit touches the waters of life or CHAOS]* He [Sargon] is rescued by a divine midwife, which is also "age of aquarius" and has even more astronomical and astrological significance. Then many adventures [the INITIATE descends into hell regions] temptations, desires, passion [the INITIATE'S astral is tested by evil astral spirits]. Then elevation to the throne [ascending to heaven] or having overcome these temptations and being ONE with his FATHER, or HIGHER SELF, and then returning as a TWICE-BORN, or DWLJA, or INITIATE. These veiled records of INITIATION are borrowed by ALL cultures and religions and repeated in ALL myths, such as, for instance, PERSEUS, HORUS, JASON, OEDIPUS, THRAXHAN OF GILGIT, JOSHUA SON OF NUN, the goddess CUNTI^{**} [or KALI, the cosmic womb] etc.

** From whence the vulgar "CUNT."

* Normally that comes FIRST in the cosmic order. Why did they change this order? Because they wanted to make it as difficult as possible for the profane searcher to find out THE TRUTH behind the symbol...

- 997 -

AFRICA [1200] B.C.

NIGERIA redevelops advanced civilization [terra cotta sculptures etc.]

1000 B.C. - 1 A.D.

[776 B.C.] EUROPE

Initiation of the OLYMPIC games, HOMER writes ILLIAD and ODYSSEY [736-650] B.C. SPARTA becomes powerful.
[1000 B.C.] TEUTONS settle in northern Europe, Latin tribes in ITALY.

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST [1000-774] B.C.

PHOENICIANS* are the rulers of the sea.

AMERICAS [1000 B.C.]

JAGUAR CULT in PERU.

AFRICA

[800-586] B.C. Foundation of CARTHAGE by the PHOENICIANS.
[750 B.C.] KUSHITES develop high civilization in SUDAN.

* All information about the Assyrian empire and its king SARGON and also of SENNACHERIB [king of ASSYRIA] were forged by the HEBREWS. SARGON and SENNACHERIB lived much earlier.

EUROPE

[700 B.C.]

CELTS invade Spain and France. Foundation of Byzantium.

[600-300] B.C.

TEUTONS invade WESTERN EUROPE. Athens establishes [limited] democracy but is ruled 34 years later by tyrants. [594 B.C.]

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

The CHALDEAN EMPIRE, placed at that time period is another forgery. The Chaldeans, descendants of early SUMMERIANS and AKKADIANS, existed thousands of years BEFORE the time, given by the Hebrews [625-539] B.C. The HEBREWS simply did not want the world to know, that they were not only in CHALDEAN CAPTIVITY, but also, that they copied ALL THEIR KNOWLEDGE from CHALDEAN and EGYPTIAN INITIATES.

Another lie: The "temple of SOLOMON". This temple existed neither at 1000 B.C., nor at any other time. In 1000 B.C. the HEBREWS did not even have a place to stay, [because nobody wanted them] and for sure they had no SOLOMON and no temple. [I am aware of the sharpness of this remark, but the CHOHAN shows no reaction [objection]. The language of Palestine became mixed or split or half or SEMITIC, by or because of ASSYRIAN INFLUENCE. Webster's dictionary has it all confused by writing that Assyrian is a Semitic language. Semitic is rather an ASSYRIAN or ASSYRIAN INFLUENCED language. ASSYRIA extended 700 B.C. from India to Egypt and Asia Minor.

-998a-

600 B.C.

Teachings of Pythagoras

1. "Possess not treasures, but those things which no one can take from you."
2. "It is better for a part of the body which contains purulent matter, and threatens to infect the whole, to be burnt, than to continue so in another state [life]."
3. "You have in yourself something SIMILAR to God, and therefore use yourself as the temple of God."
4. The greatest honour which can be paid to God, is to know and to imitate his perfection."
5. "What I do not wish men to do to me, I also wish not to do to men."
6. "The moon shines even in the house of the wicked."
7. "They who give, have things given to them; those who withhold, have things taken from them."
8. "Purity of mind alone sees God."

Pythagoras did not invent this teachings, but

-998b-

they were taught to HIM at INITIATION and he JUST PASSED THEM ON. First he got these doctrines from the descendants of MOCHUS* and later from the BRAHMANS OF INDIA. More than 600 year after Pythagoras the CHRISTIAN THEOLOGY plagiarized almost word for word the teachings of PYTHAGORAS and "reawakens" them in THE NEW TESTAMENT. [See page

Pythagoras at Initiation in Egypt.**

See page 10781- and understand how Pythagorean teachings were copied into VERSES FROM THE NEW TESTAMENT.

* Phoenician [Sidon] physiologist. ** He was also initiated in the Mysteries of BYBLOS, TYRE, SYRIA, and BABYLON.

More about the teachings of Pythagoras.

Though initiated, Pythagoras did not know about decimal notation*. He was NOT a medium. He taught, not to eat beans, because beans were the symbol for MONADS. His numerals were hieroglyphical symbols, by means whereof he explained ideas concerning the nature of things. He was able just by the power of his will to subdue wild animals. He declared THE SUN to be the sphere of purification. He taught music** in Italy and was copied by Euclid, Archimedes and Ptolemy. They all taught partial and hidden what is now FULLY revealed in The Book of Light. Past, Presence and Future of Man and the Universe. He taught that "we imagine something because we REMEMBER it. Buddha and Pythagoras taught the same. He [Pyth.] did not teach literal transmigration of the Soul. He could influence BIRDS and other animals. He knew about [and taught] the Secret of stones and their mystical virtues. The doctrine of Pythagoras dovetails THE LAWS OF MANU [ancient Hindu literature]. He taught the Trinity in EVERYTHING [Father-Mother-Son. Atma-Buddhi.

* But we find the ONE I and the NOUGHT O as the first and final cipher in the Pythagorean numerals. ** and studied in Egypt.

-998d-

Manas, etc., He declared God to be diffused through all things. The BRAHMANAS were the source of his philosophy. He believed in an infinity of worlds and taught the Heliocentric system*. Many Pythagoreans are and were evidently Buddhists. The Pythagorean Pentacle is a copy of the Hindu Goddess Adanari [or Adonari since the **second a** is pronounced almost like the English o] and also of Ezekiel's "wheel of the Adonai" [cherub of Jeheskiel]. His famous TRIANGLE was not INVENTED by him but imparted to him at INITIATION. He called THE SUN Jupiter's prison. He called the most hidden of Mysteries THE ANCIENT [Pythagorean Monad] or CAPUT QUOD NON EST CAPUT, or: A head, which is no head, meaning that NO ONE can know what that is in this head. Or: WISDOM, absolute wisdom cannot be comprehended by intellect. In the Pythagorean numerical system every number on earth, or the world of the effects, corresponds to its invisible prototype in the world of causes. Pythagoras did not mention the 10. But his 1 and 0 preceded the uppermost couple* of Simeon Ben-Schetai... Or, with Pythagoras: The MONAS [or Unity] emanates the DUAD [two], forms thus THE TRIAD [three] and the [therefore] Four or Quaternary compose the number 7. AUM.

*The Sun being in the middle of the Solar system.
**The most sacred in the system of Simeon who was an Alexandrian Neo-platonic.

-998 h-

correct definition of Apollonius as to the true nature of THE APOCALYPSE?

- He wrote in his work "Key to the Initiated" that the Apocalypse was a combination of the teachings of the Brahman and Buddhist orders of priests with reference to man.

- Which orifices are open day and night from birth to death?

- The orifices of the human body.

- AUM. What is the definition of the Upanishads as to the human body?

- The twelve-gate city of God's abode.

The...the Divine City is... THE HUMAN BODY!

- With its twelve gates, or [ethereic] orifices** or twelve spiritual centers leading to the twelve sign of the ZODIAC. THE DIVINE CITY IS THE HUMAN BODY, OR: The human body is the divine city or THE TEMPLE OF GOD. AUM. Oh Lanoo, beware of the number 333. It is the false prophet*, deceiving you, by yielding pleasure while destroying the body. Overcome, oh fallen Kumāra...

*Fourth Beast [procreative principle].

** the perfect Androgyne has twelve openings, when we also count the pituitary and pineal chakra. AUM.

-9989-

of a cube?

-Think, oh Lanoo. What is a cube once you unfold its six sides?

- It forms a cross.

-What does the cross represent?

- Man with arms extended.

-AUM. Why, do you think, is there no measurement given for the gateways of the city?

- Because the term "gateways" is sufficient to reveal its nature?

- Obviously. What are gateways too?

- "Openings" leading somewhere.

- Say instead of openings ORIFICES and you shall have lifted another veil.

- Orifices of what?

- What does it tell you more about the gateways in the scriptures? [quote them].

- "The gates shall not be shut at all by day, for there shall be no night there."

- yes, and that further indicates the character of the Divine City. What, oh Lanoo, is

-998f-

ment is... the Jewish mile.

-Correct. Divide 12,000 by $7\frac{1}{2}$ and you receive 1600, which is?

-The numerical value of the words "SOMA HELIAKON".

-Which means? -The SOLAR BODY. The Divine City is the Solar body!

-There is more to it. Dig Deeper. How many gateways does the Divine City have?

-Twelve gateways and twelve foundations.

-To what do they refer?

-To the twelve signs of the Zodiac.

-AUM.

-What is, according to the scriptures the wall measurement of the city, or of its true meaning namely of the aura or radiance of the Solar Body?

-I need the word for it, oh Great One.

-He Doxa.

-... but the letters of that term amount only to 143.

-That is, why the number was increased to 144, to fit the square of twelve. They added another alpha and called it "The measure of a man".

- Why is the city described as having the form

- 998e -

THE DIVINE CITY

- Oh Mahā-chohan, reveal now to me the secret of the DIVINE CITY. Is it a real city build of AKĀŚA?

- This is only one explanation. But you yourself, oh Lanoo shall solve the riddle, by answering my questions. What is the definition of the DIVINE CITY in Rev. 21: 15-17?

- "The Divinity, who was talking with me, had for a measure a golden reed, to measure the City, its gateways, and its wall. The City lies foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth. He measured the City with the reed, by stadia, 12,000. The length and breadth and height are equal. And he measured its wall, 144 cubits, the measure of a man, that is, of a Divinity."

- What does the expression "by stadia" tell you, oh Lanoo?

- That the original measurement is NOT stadia.

- Correct. It is a blind. What could it really be?

- ...

- What scripture is it? - Jewish. The measur-

THE BIRTH OF BUDDHA [643-543 B.C.] *

564

QUEEN MĀYĀ, wife of KING SUDDHODANA, gives birth to a child, who they call SIDDHĀRTA. **

565

Behold, the young prince.

**The title GAUTAMA [Great on Earth] was given LATER.

*WEBSTER'S DICTIONARY has 563-483 but with?.

After SIX YEARS OF AVSTERITY and SEARCH FOR TRUTH...

...the PRINCE became...

ENLIGHTENED* AUM

*and always remember, oh Lango: No great teacher, be it Buddha, Jesus or others ever wrote down one word of their doctrines. All teaching of these and other great masters [excluded Mahatma-letters] are TESTIMONY OF DISCIPLES.

THE SECRET OF THE BUDDHA

The BUDDHA was a REINCARNATION OF PURE WISDOM and had still "something to learn" in his PHYSICAL body and to be INITIATED like ANY OTHER MORTAL, up to the day when HE left his HOLY SOLITUDE in the HIMALAYAS and preached for the first time in the grove of BENARES. The same with JESUS, who was on "probation" * as a chela from his 12th to his 30th year. GAUTAMA [great on Earth] BUDDHA swore an OATH, not to reveal his ESOTERIC KNOWLEDGE to the masses, but because of his UNLIMITED COMPASSION for the IGNORANCE of the people, he [partially] broke his OATH. Building his ESOTERIC PHILOSOPHY on the EYE-DOCTRINE, or the basics of ETERNAL TRUTHS, he failed in VEILING certain DOGMAS, and thus allowed, that they were MISUNDERSTOOD. What was his "fault"? He uncovered in his "SEVEN PATHS TO NIRVANA" some of the "SECRETS OF THE SEVEN LIGHTS OF THE ARUPA [formless] WORLD. This NEW teaching, presenting the OUTER BODY of the ESOTERIC TRUTH, had devastating consequences, because, amongst others, it CONFUSED the Minds of some great beings, who, prior to that, had followed the ORTHODOX BRAHMIN DOCTRINE. And THAT was the main reason, why, about fifty years AFTER his "death", the GREAT TEACHER GAUTA-

* only concerning his ASTRO-PHYSICAL BODY. The MONAD of JESUS was a UNIQUE EMANATION directly from THE DIVINE SOURCE, which makes him truly a GOD OR AVATARA.

MA BUDDHA REJECTED NIRVĀNA and REINCARNATED AGAIN, namely as ŚANKARA, greatest vedantic teacher in INDIA, presenting a DOCTRINE between ESOTERIC and EXOTERIC, based on the PRIMEVAL WISDOM-RELIGION [Śruti]. But was Śankarāchārya just BUDDHA in a new personal form? Behold, oh Ladoo, wisdom and knowledge! The ASTRAL BUDDHA was inside the OUTER ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA, but the HIGHEST PRINCIPLE, or MONAD, or ĀTMA BUDDHI of ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA was HIS OWN, or HEAVENLY SON, SOULBORN OF ADITI*. Though THE BUDDHA is in NIRVĀNA, his ASTRAL-BODY is STILL with us, and MATERIALIZES [FOR SOME] EACH FIRST OF MAY AT THE FULL MOON. Therefore, strictly speaking, ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA was NOT a "REINCARNATION" of BUDDHA, although BUDDHA'S ASTRAL merged in him. AUM. But BOTH had their OWN MONAD, which is, why SINNETT was WRONG to write in his "ESOTERIC BUDDHISM": "ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA was BUDDHA in ALL RELATIONS in A NEW BODY."

Like SAYANĀCHĀRYA [great commentator of THE VEDAS] ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA was an AVATĀRA and DIRECT INCARNATION OF SIVA, or also of THE LOGOS, seventh principle in nature. We can also say, that, during the 32 years of his life, SRI ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA was the "home" of ONE OF THE

* Boundless Infinitude.

SEVEN RAYS. Then what is [also] a BODHISATTVA? Each BUDDHA is able to live on THREE PLANES at the same time: on the KĀMA, RŪPA and ARŪPA WORLD [Desire, Form and Formless]. On the ARŪPA plane the BUDDHA rules ETERNAL or from ONE MAHĀ-KALPA to the other. Now: The in the ARŪPA living part, or DHYĀNI BUDDHA creates, if necessary, through MEDITATION [or DHYĀNA] a SOULBORN SON or BODHISATTVA. AUM. This BODHISATTVA exists until the appearance of THE NEXT BUDDHA. Now concentrate, oh Ladoo: Through the power of DHYĀNA [or ABSTRACT MEDITATION] the DHYĀNI BUDDHA [the BUDDHA'S MONAD] creates or emanates a BODHISATTVA or the ASTRAL EGO inside the MĀNUSHYA-BUDDHA. Thus the BODHISATTVA accomplishes the work of BUDDHA, who HIMSELF [his MONAD] is in NIRVĀNA. And it is THE BODHISATTVA, or perfected ASTRAL OF BUDDHA, who "joined" the ASTRAL BODY of the AVATĀRA ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA. Therefore it is not correct to say, that THE BUDDHA returned from NIRVĀNA to incarnate into a NEW BODY. There is NO RETURN from NIRVĀNA, until a NEW MAHĀ-MAHĀ-MANVANTARA, or period of COSMIC ACTIVITY. It is correct to say, that BUDDHA, though in NIRVĀNA, left his BODHISATTVA [or also NIRMĀNAKĀYA] so that

*all Sanskrit terms explained under "THE KARMA OF SANSKRIT".

he might accomplish BUDDHA'S MISSION* in order to really UNDERSTAND BUDDHA, we have to study his ESOTERIC TEACHINGS, being identical with THE BOOK OF LIGHT. Many BUDDHISTS deny, that BUDDHA taught the SEVENFOLDNESS of MAN, as THE BOOK OF LIGHT does. But listen to what GAUTAMA HIMSELF said to his monks, when sitting one day in the SATTAPANI [saptaparna] Cave, comparing MAN with a SEVEN-LEAFED PLANT, OR: SAPTAPARNA.

"Oh monks", he said. "There are SEVEN BUDDHAS in each Buddha, and there are SIX Bhikshus and only ONE BUDDHA in each monk. Who are the SEVEN? The SEVEN BRANCHES OF complete consciousness [awareness]. Who are the SIX? The SIX SENSE-ORGANS. Who are the FIVE? The five elements of the illusionary existence. And the ONE, who is also TEN? He is a TRUE BUDDHA, who in himself develops the TEN FORMS OF HOLINESS and subdues them to THE ONE." DO the BRAHMIN deny, that BUDDHA was an AVATAR**? NO, but they also say, that he wanted to take the BRAHMINs AWAY FROM THEIR BELIEF. Indeed, he [hopefully] changed them from BELIEVERS into KNOWERS, and that is exactly, what THE BOOK OF LIGHT does. What do have BUDDHA and JESUS in common? They

** of VESNU. * Oh Lando, all BUDDHAS of our FOURTH ROUND are children of THE DHYANI-BUDDHA OF THAT ROUND, AUM.

SELF-WILLED action drew the attention of KING KARMA, who killed THE NEW FORM at 33. He died in his NEXT body at 32 and a bit more, and in his NEXT at 80 - a MĀYĀ, and at HUNDRED he really died*. The BODHISATTVA chose Tiani-Tsang, then again the SUGATA became TSONG-KHA-PA, who THEN became "one who follows the way and kind of his PREDECESSORS" or a TATHĀGATA. The BLESSED was able to do good to his generation as...** but not to his POSTERITY [!], and so he became reincarnated as TIANI-TSANG only for the "residues".***

The SEVEN PATHS and THE SEVEN TRUTHS were, once again, hidden. The KIND ONE, limited since then his AWARENESS and FATHERLY CONCERN ONTO THE HEART OF BODYUL, the plant-school of THE SEEDS OF TRUTH. The BLESSED REMAINDERS have, since then, overshadowed many a holy bodies of HUMAN BODHISATTVAS and rested in them."

I leave it to THE STUDENT to find a correct explanation and analysis for these secret writings. Just this hint: There were periods of cosmic confrontation,*** when A THOUGHT could destroy a PLANET! What do we know about THE KARMA OF THE GREAT ONES... And there is another sentence in the SECRET COMMENTARIES, concerning BUDDHA and the 73 years of his life: "...because, who chooses in HUMILITY, must de-

*** WAR IN HEAVEN, but also BEFORE,

*** of his former IKARMA. ** no information about his name THEN.

*When the Buddha died his Bodhisattva-part entered the Nirvāṇa-kāya [highest vesture of self-sacrifice], his Spiritual Ego became Sambhogakāya [intermediate ethereal robe of delightful participation] and his Divine Ego entered the Dharmakāya [highest robe, vesture of all NIRVĀṆINS.], where he was freed from all the limitations and sufferings of the world.

scend, and who DOES NOT LOVE*, allows KARMA to elevate him."

Behold the IGNORANCE of "orientalists" like CSOMA DE KÖROS, who thought that BUDDHA had THREE WIVES**, when in TRUTH THREE MYSTIC POWERS were meant, namely: GOPA, YASODHARA and UPTALA VARNA. In order to understand the TRUE nature of THE BUDDHA you would have to understand his ESOTERIC teachings. Here now for the first time translated and published in ENGLISH a SPEECH OF BUDDHA TO HIS ARHATS [second book of commentaries].

"Blessed are you, oh BHIKSHUS, fortunate are you, who have understood the secret of BEING and NON-BEING, explained in Bas-pa [Dharma, teaching], and who give preference to the LATTER, because you are truly my ARHATS... The elephant, seeing his image reflected in the lake, and walking away after having looked on it,*** is wiser than man, who sees his face in the river and says: "Here I am... I am I." because the "I", his SELF, is not in the world of the 12 Nidânas and of CHANGES, but in THE NON-BEING, the ONLY world beyond the slings of MÂYĀ... THAT alone which has no CAUSE and no CAUSER, which is SELFEXISTENT.

** in the same way they think, that ŚAKTI and DYRAUPADI are a) the wife of BUDDHA and b) the WIFE of the 5 brothers BĀNDAVA

* that indicates, that there is a state HIGHER THAN LOVE, but ONLY if you have experienced ALL THE LOVE.

*** because he believes it to be ANOTHER ELEPHANT.

* Although: Buddha HAD a wife and a son, and even a HAREM, when he was young. [explanation later].

BUDDHA - LHA

There is MORE than ONE Buddha. There are 35, or "THIRTY-FIVE BUDDHAS OF CONFESSION" according to secret manuscripts, called TONGSHAKTCHI SANGYE SONGA. Instead of BUDDHAS you may as well call them RISHIS, or AVATÂRAS. 11 of them belong to the ATLANTIC RACE, 24 to the ÂRYAN RACE. There was, or is, a HIERARCHY OF BUDDHAS from whom the 35 are chosen. The HIERARCHY of the Buddhas consisted of 150 BUDDHAS, 97 in one group and 53 in another. GAUTAMA BUDDHA [also SHAKYA THÜB-PA] belonged to the group of 53 and was the 27th. HIS group belonged to the DIVINE DYNASTIES, instructing mankind. A LHA is a SPIRIT POWER, or DIVINE EMANATION or also a Spirit of THE HIGHEST SPHERES, and a BUDDHA-LHA is the PERSONIFICATION of that Spirit. ONE of the 35 BUDDHAS is, for instance, also WODEN or ODIN, the highest God in SCANDINAVIAN and GERMAN MYTHOLOGY. THIS BUDDHA existed during a time, when one could almost pass by dry land to HUDSON'S BAY from NORWAY-ICE LAND - GREENLAND. THEN there was TROPICAL CLIMATE, where now is ETERNAL UNTHAWING SNOW.

One of the BUDDHAS of the earliest days of THE FIFTH RACE, who had witnessed THE DELUGE

and the SUBMERSION OF THE MAINCONTINENT OF ATLANTIS, left a message on stone tablets, mentioning the fall of great dynasties during the POST-ATLANTEAN DAYS, about 850,000 years ago, when the ancestors of the TURANIANS, MONGOLS, CHINESE and of other ancient nations fled to CENTRAL ASIA. The BUDDHA-LHA speaks in his message of "THE KINGS OF LIGHT" meaning the SOVEREIGNS of the DIVINE DYNASTIES, telling us, that they have "departed in wrath". And he continues that "the sins of men have become so black that Earth quivers in her great agony..." meaning that EARTHQUAKES were [sometimes] the answer to MAN'S IMMORAL BEHAVIOUR. And he asks: "Who of THE BROWN, who of THE RED, or yet among THE BLACK can sit in the seats of THE BLESSED, the seats of KNOWLEDGE and MERCY! WHO CAN ASSUME THE FLOWER OF POWER, THE PLANT OF THE GOLDEN STEM AND THE AZURE BLOSSOM?" In other words: Almost NONE of the Races had enough purity to bring forth INITIATES, or even CANDIDATES for INITIATION. The purity was GONE. *

* and behold the RETURN OF IMMORALITY TODAY [1989]. And see THE EARTH QUIVERING AGAIN AS A RESULT OF THAT...

Questions and answers about THE HIERARCHY, —
BUDDHA and the avatāra ŚĀNKARĀCHĀRYA.

- Is there an ANGELIC definition for BRAHMAN NON-MANIFEST, MANIFEST, then THE SEVEN RAYS, etc.?
- Yes. FIRST ÂDI-BUDDHI, 2. MAHÂBUDDHI, identical with MAHAT, THE FIRST LOGOS. 3. UNIVERSAL LIGHT OR DIVINE MATTER [dai vî prakriti], THE SECOND LOGOS. 4. THE SONS OF LIGHT [LOGOI of Light] THIRD LOGOS. 5. THE BUDDHAS OF CONTEMPLATION or DHYÂNI-BUDDHAS. 6. Those beings whose nature is essentially celestial wisdom or BODHI, THE CELESTIAL BODHISATTVAS. 7. THE SUPERHUMAN BODHI-SATTVAS. 8. THE HUMAN BUDDHAS, OR MÂNUSHYA-BUDDHAS. 9. MEN.
- What is the aim of this HIERARCHY?
- To raise everything from IMPERFECTION to PERFECTION, from MORTALITY into "IMMORTALITY" or to transform THE HUMAN BEING into a DIVINE being. AUM.
- Those who succeed shall be leaders of a NEW HUMANITY?
- AUM.
- How many DHYÂNI-BUDDHAS are there?
- SEVEN. There are SEVEN Lords of contemplation.

- Do they rule over humanities?
- They [each of them] rule over our ROUNDS, SEVEN ROUNDS SEVEN DHYĀNI BUDDHAS.
- where do MEN and BODHISATTVAS come from?
- Our globe is ruled by a celestial Bodhisattva. He gives birth to SEVEN SUPERHUMAN BODHISATTVAS and of these SEVEN each rules ONE OF THE SEVEN ROOTRACES. But THE HUMAN BUDDHAS emanate from THE SEVEN SUPERHUMAN BODHISATTVAS.
- Is a BODHISATTVA one who will become a BUDDHA?
- yes. But there is more to it. Once conscious of his INNER DIVINITY, the HIGHER principles of a MAN have almost touched NIRVĀNA. Soon he would become a MĀNUSHYA-BUDDHA, or HUMAN BUDDHA [8th. Hierarchy].
- why does THE BUDDHA reach NIRVĀNA?
- Because IN THIS MAHĀMANVANTARA he can't learn ANYTHING anymore. AUM.
- Couldn't the BODHISATTVA choose NIRVĀNA*?
- yes, but out of compassion he becomes a NIRMĀNAKĀYA. ["robe" of the Bodhisattva-part].

*though of a LESSER degree.

- Who was higher, BUDDHA or ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA? [from āchārya - teacher] or Sankara the teacher.
- BUDDHA.
- But ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA was an AVATĀRA, emanating from THE DIVINE SOURCE.
- That is true, when THE PHYSICAL Śankarāchārya was born [or even conceived] there was NO REINCARNATING SPIRIT entering the EMBRYO, but a DIVINE EMANATION* from DIVINE SPHERES entered the FRUCTIFIED OVUM. AUM. It passed -trī from upwards downwards -ava, which made ŚANKARĀCHĀRYA an AVATĀRA.
- Then he is HIGHER than BUDDHA?
- No, because he, Śankarāchārya had ĀTMA - BUDDHI - KĀMA - LINGĀ - PRĀNA STHULA but NO MANAS or ILLUMINATING MIND. He was "just" a DIVINE EMANATION.
- Who gave Mind?
- BUDDHA, or better: his BODHISATTVA part, because the BUDDHA had already gone into NIRVĀNA. Thus THE BODHISATTVA

* That is why an AVATĀRA only comes ONCE [in that combination]

- actually MĀNASAPUTRIZED ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA.
- BUT BUDDHA was already DEAD when ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA lived.
 - NOT BUDDHA'S BODHISATTVA. And it was THIS BODHISATTVA, which entered THE AVATĀRA ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA making him CONSCIOUS of his BLISSNATURE or of the fact that he was a UNIQUE APPEARANCE OF GOD ON EARTH.
 - Did ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA reincarnate?
 - How can he? He was an AVATĀRA.
 - SO THE ĀTMA-BUDDHI, or THE MONAD of ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA was NOT a REINCARNATING MONAD but a DIVINE EFFLUX from THE DIVINE SOURCE?
 - YES. And THE BUDDHA is HIGHER from one point of view, because he sacrificed himself or better his BODHISATTVA, to the AVATĀRA ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA in order to become THE ILLUMINATED PERSONAL EGO of THE AVATĀRA ŚĀNKA RĀCHĀRYA*.
 - Is there a BODHISATTVA in every AVATĀRA?
 - Not necessarily, only when needed in our MANAS ^{era}
 - Was Buddha's Bodhisattva also in THE AVATĀRA JESUS?
 - YES. AUM.

*and because THE BUDDHA attained SELFCONSCIOUSNESS through his own effort.

So much has been written about the Buddha and his HAREM, that it is time now to present the facts. in their right proportions.

When Prince SIDDHĀRTA [later BUDDHA] was born, the priests already predicted: "IF he rules as KING, he shall be KING of KINGS, he shall RULE THE WORLD. But if he decides NOT to rule as King and chooses the life of an ASCETIC, he shall * become an ACCOMPLISHED PERFECTED BUDDHA!"

THEN a holy man came from the wilderness of the Himalayas, threw himself to the feet of the child SIDDHĀRTA and said: "Truly, this child shall become an ACCOMPLISHED PERFECTED BUDDHA, and will show mankind the way to LIBERATION!" And the old man cried, knowing that, because of his old age, he would not witness that moment.

THE KING, Siddhārta's father, wanted to avoid at all cost that the prophecy would be fulfilled, because HE wanted his son to become a powerful KING and RULER. The priests had told the King, that the sight of HUMAN SUFFERING, and of the temporary aspect in EVERYTHING, would cause the prince to flee the world with its pleasures and

* But already as a child he knew more

than any of his teachers. [So did Jesus].

achievements. Therefore the king kept every-thing away from the prince that had to do with old age and suffering and... death. He surrounded his son with all worldly pleasures imaginable, and built him THREE PALACES, for each [Indian] season [hot, cold and rain]. But prince Siddhārta had orders NOT to leave the palaces and the beautiful gardens surrounding them, so he could not see how the world REALLY was. OLD, POOR or DISEASED people were not allowed to come near the young prince. At the age of SIXTEEN Siddhārta was married to princess Yasodharā. As a present his father gave him a HAREM with about ONE HUNDRED WOMEN, all trained in dance, singing, and playing musical instruments. But one day, while going for a walk through the park, the young prince saw an OLD MAN carrying a heavy load on his weak shoulders, almost unable to move. The prince asked his chariot driver Tshannā: "What is that strange being?" And Tshannā answered: "It is a very old man, oh prince." - "Was he BORN that

way?" - "No, oh prince, he once was young and strong and beautiful like you!" - "Are there more such old men?" - "Yes, my prince, there are MANY more!" - "But how could it happen, that he became so old?" - "It shall happen with EVERYBODY my prince. It is the law of nature, that all people shall become old, very old and then they die, unless they don't die already at a YOUNG age." - "ME TOO, oh Tshannâ?" - "You too my prince!" In a SECOND the prince had lost all interest in his tour through the beautiful garden and he ordered Tshannâ to drive him back home.

Some days later he saw a LEPER and some days later a CORPSE in disintegration and FINALLY he understood: "Oh my GOD, what is all my money and my women worth if I HAVE to end like that. Is there no way to prevent the world and everything in it from SUFFERING!!"

A MONK appeared before his very eyes telling him to leave his palace and garden and to go into the wilderness, where he would find the answer to his questions.

Siddhârta, the young prince left palace and garden,

wife, son and HAREM and went for SIX YEARS into the wilderness leading the life of an ASCETIC. And having tortured himself long enough he revealed triumphantly to his companion monks that the Self-torturing Life of an ascetic was good for NOTHING*, and he proclaimed the message of the ENDING and DESTRUCTION of all suffering**. "Oh monks, there are only FOUR PATHS worth walking, The path [truth] of SUFFERING, The path of the CAUSE of suffering, The path of the DESTRUCTION of suffering [ending of suffering], and THE PATH to THE PATH of the ending of suffering". BUT THE BUDDHA knew ALL that is now revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, but HE thought it would not be necessary [and because of an OATH] to reveal ALL to mankind. HE was [maybe] right THEN; I think it is time NOW to reveal all in order to prevent this planet from exploding before its time. In the DĪGHA Nik. IX. Buddha makes it clear that he thought that the teaching about ORIGIN and END of our Universe would just confuse the student. But again I say: It is time now to reveal ALL. AUM to wisdom and knowledge. AUM.

* Majj. Nik. I, p. 246 [25. Suttam].

** Majj. Nik. I, p. 140 [22. Suttam].

-10101-

BUDDHA

AT THE MOMENT OF ENLIGHTENMENT.

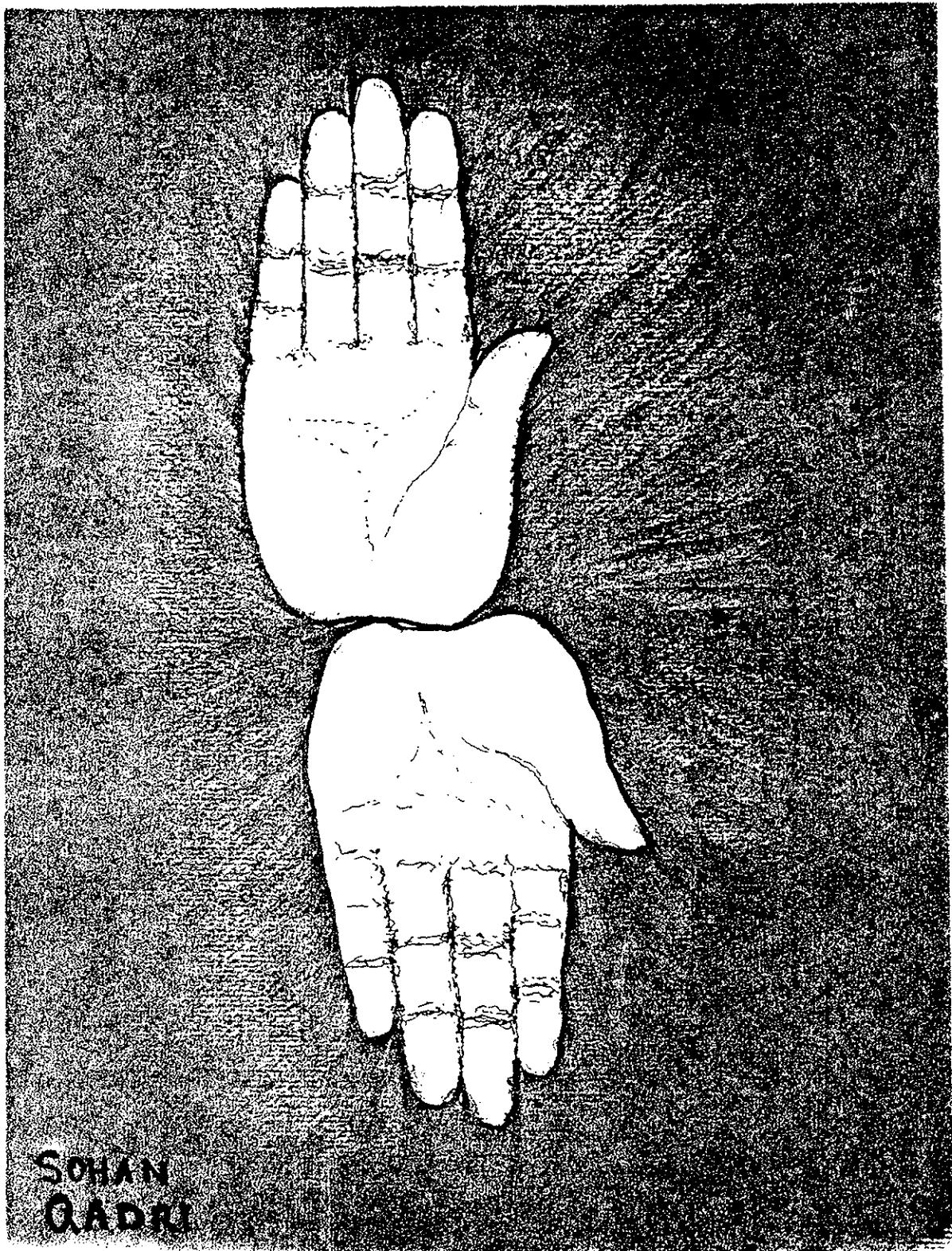


SOHAN QADRI

-1010j-

BUDDHA'S HANDS

AT THE MOMENT OF ENLIGHTENMENT.



THE GROWTH PROCESS OF DIVINE ESSENCE

From the point of view of THE HIGHEST, which dwells IN US, EVERYTHING, be it stone, plant, animal, man, Master and ALL GODS [including BRAHMAN ITSELF] is but a TEMPORARY APPEARANCE and ILLUSION or also MAYĀ or BHRĀNTI DARŚANATAH [false apprehension], in other words just VEHICLES, be they PHYSICAL, ASTRAL, MENTAL or even SPIRITUAL - just VEHICLES - cast off after we have learned our lessons on the different LOKAS and TALAS [spiritual and material cosmic planes]. AUM.

But what happens to those who OVERCAME, like THE BUDDHA? Do they appear again? THE BOOK OF LIGHT teaches that EVERYTHING has to appear again at each new MAHĀ-MAHĀ MANVATARA or period of COSMIC ACTIVITY. That is true, but those who are [or better: BECAME] LIBERATED shall not be pushed forth to the SAME extent onto THE COSMIC PLANE, than those who still have to learn. They [liberated Monads] are pushed forth but STAY THE CLOSEST TO THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN thus building, or ADDING TO, THE DIVINE ESSENCE, from which they SOMETIMES cause an AVATARIC EMANATION OUT OF COMPASSION, thus enlightening great teachers like, for instance, JĒSUS CHRIST, etc. Again: A* STONE becomes a PLANT

* better: the MONAD dwelling in or on THE MINERAL KINGDOM ascends to THE ANIMAL KINGDOM. AUM.

an ANIMAL, a MAN, a [through OWN effort] BUDDHA, DIVINE ESSENCE and then [maybe] a temporary avatavic emanation, causing what we here on Earth call: AVATĀRA.

Does that mean, that one day we shall have [during the periods of MANIFESTATION] nothing but DIVINE ESSENCE and no more stars and galaxies and planets, stones plants, animals, men, Gods etc. because they all shall THEN be liberated and thus part of THE DIVINE ESSENCE? That is an IMPOSSIBILITY, because there are endless many MONADS like there are endless many periods of COSMIC ACTIVITY AND REST. And that is exactly where BUDDHA was "wrong" in teaching, that THE WHOLE UNIVERSE would EVENTUALLY have to disappear if all beings would completely drop their DESIRE TO BE. It is TRUE, that a LIBERATED being, having attained NIRVĀNA through SELF EFFORT, shall not manifest again as man or even a GOD but FOR SURE as part of THE DIVINE ESSENCE. BUT: New Monads shall appear and manifest endless many times, becoming eventually LIBERATED and thus INCREASE THE DIVINE ESSENCE, AND ENHANCING THE LOVE POTENTIAL OF BRAHMAN. Oh Lahoo, The wheel of Life is without beginning or end.

THE TEN COMMANDMENTS OF BUDDHA.

Prātimoksha Sūtra.

- I. Thou shalt not kill any living creature.
- II. Thou shalt not steal.
- III. Thou shalt not break the vow of chastity.
- IV. Thou shalt not lie.
- V. Thou shalt not betray the secrets of others.
- VI. Thou shalt not wish for the death of thy enemies.
- VII. Thou shalt not desire the wealth of others.
- VIII. Thou shalt not pronounce injurious and foul words.
- IX. Thou shalt not indulge in luxury [sleep on soft beds or be lazy.]
- X. Thou shalt not accept gold or silver.*

Does that remind you to something?

Original: A disciple asks Buddha: "What shall I do to obtain possession of Bodhi? [knowledge of eternal truth]. Buddha answers: "Keep the command-

ments. Thou shalt abstain all thy life from murder, theft, adultery, and lying."

COPY: A man asks Jesus: "Good master, what shall I do that I may have eternal life?" Jesus answers: "Keep the commandments. Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness."

When the great Buddha, patron of all adepts, had reached ENLIGHTENMENT, he was not always present in his physical body but functioned often as PLANETARY SPIRIT, which means he took temporary control over our Earth chain, and some other chains. This was possible because while being then absent from his physical body, he had created a SPIRITUAL SUBSTITUTE for himself, leaving it inside his physical body as a Higher Self for as long as sometimes days, weeks and even years. His disciples [monks] would never know if the true self was in Buddha or his substitute. AUM. And AUM to the LAST Great

Buddha, the last Khobilgan, Sang-Ko-Pa of Kokonov [XIV Century], reformer of LAMAISM [Tibetan form of Buddhism with elaborate rituals and strong hierarch. organization].

GOLDEN AGE OF ATHENS. Birth of ROMAN LAW.
SPARTA leading GREEK POWER.

[490 B.C.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST
PERSIAN expeditions to GREECE.

[500 B.C.] AMERICAS
OLMEC influence in MEXICO

[500 B.C.] AFRICA
Trade between ETHIOPIA and NEAR EAST [and INDIA].

[399 B.C.] EUROPE

SOCRATES is made to drink hemlock, not only, because he was a rhetorical political rebel, but also, because he taught ESOTERIC SCIENCE or [most of]

the knowledge, now revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.* AUM.
[387 B.C.] PLATO establishes the FIRST UNIVERSITY OF THE WESTERN WORLD. He teaches ATLANTEAN history in veiled form.**

[335 B.C.] ARISTOTLE *** denies the revolution of the earth, but teaches its SPHERICITY, supplying as proof the figure of the earth's shadow on the MOON in eclipses.

*** But the Atlantis HE writes of, is millions of years youn-

* although he was NOT an INITIATE. | - prev. than the main con-
*** pupil of PLATO. Obviously he [later] | tinent and TRUE ATLANTIS.
FORGOT most of what PLATO taught him...

PLATO BECAME an INITIATE.

-1012-

FAR EAST [643 B.C. - 543 B.C.]
GAUTAMA BUDDHA teaches in INDIA.

568

CONFUCIUS teaches in CHINA.

569

[631 B.C.] AFRICA*
City CYRENE founded by GREEKS in NORTH AFRICA.

[500-449] B.C. EUROPE
The GREEK - PERSIAN wars. Battle of MARATHON.

* For several hundreds of thousands of years THE AFRICANS had NEVER left their continent. They were FORCED into isolation. And that is why you can find the most extreme variability of types existing in AFRICA, from DWARFS to "GIANTS" from BLACK to almost WHITE. But they ALL [better: their ANCESTORS] were ONCE those Atlanteans, who fled from their sinking continent [and from THE ARYANS] millions of years ago.

-1013d-

After Death the old forces [physical body AND Soul] scatter, to rearrange themselves at each new birth around the IMMORTAL MONAD. The physical, astral, and mental* body are indeed NEW like for instance the physical brain** at each reincarnation. But the MONAD is always the same, as well as that part of our Mind which is attached to the Monad. The Buddha knew ALL that which is revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, but he taught only 1% of it, because mankind was then [and is maybe today] not ready for the WHOLE Truth. Thus everybody who studies THE BOOK OF LIGHT is automatically also a TRUE BUDDHIST. Based on his Esoteric knowledge [now revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT] the Buddha suggested and taught how to reach Nirvâna or liberation from ANY bondage [physical, emotional, mental AND spiritual] still in THIS Life.

In volume 10 of the Book of Light the Bodhisattvic part of the Great Buddha shall personally reveal to me [and I to the world] the ORIGINAL teachings of Gautama THE BUDDHA.

*** sustaining the link between THE BUDDHA [its BODHISATTVA].
** which is why the PHYSICAL brain does not contain any memory of a former life since it [the brain] is new. But the HIGHER mental brain DOES remember...
* LOWER mental. The HIGHER mental, attached to the Monad, returns at each reincarnation.

-1013c-

Mahā-Atthakathā. Thinking that these were the original teachings of Buddha he retranslated them into PALI, adding his own interpretations. This Buddha ghoṣa-version of the Atthakathā survived until today [1991] in Ceylon, Burma and Siam and is called the Elder [monks] interpretation or the THERAVĀDA interpretation, known today all over the world as BUDDHISM. The Buddhism as taught today can therefore not contain the original teachings of BUDDHA. These original teachings of Buddha, as revealed in the TĪPITAKAM are now revealed for the first time in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, book of books and ultimate knowledge for the rest of this kali-yuga to come. What now is the DIFFERENCE between the ORIGINAL teachings of the Buddha and the Theravāda interpretation? For instance: The Theravāda "Buddhism" teaches that the human being after death is COMPLETELY ANNIHILATED, and that the new being is built of NEW material. This is not correct, and the Buddha did not teach this. The original teachings of the Buddha dovetail with THE BOOK OF LIGHT, namely:

-1013b-

became the original WRITTEN language of Buddhism. AUM. This happened under King Vattagāmi in Ceylon.

Thus it is clear that only the TIPITAKAM or threefold basket contains the original teachings of Buddha. Unfortunately there appeared ANOTHER interpretation of Buddha's teachings after he died. These commentaries claim to represent the message of the first three councils resulting in the three fold basket or TIPITAKAM - which they DON'T. They were given by monks or elders and are therefore called Theras or better Theravādas. Since the Elders or Theras tried to EXPLAIN the meaning of Buddha's teachings, these commentaries were called Atthakathā "Explanation of the meaning" [or sense or essence]. Together with the Tipitakam the Atthakathā was brought 245 B.C. by the monk Mahindo to Ceylon, where it was translated from Pali into Sinhalese. Both, the Pali and the old Sinhalese version do not exist anymore [at least not for Mlechchhas like Prof. Max Müller]. About 500 A.D. the Monk BUDDHAGHOSA traveled from India to Ceylon where he found the Sinhalese Atthakathā-version also called

-1013a-

After Buddha's death.

The oral teachings of Gautama Buddha were collected and categorized after his death in PITAKAS or BASKETS. This happened during three councils [483, 383, 245 B.C.] where Buddha's texts or SŪTRAS [Pali: sutta] were ordered in groups or Nîkâyas. Three councils created three baskets of Buddha's teachings.

- I. The basket of speeches or Suttapitakam.
- II. The basket of monastic orders or Vinayapitakam. Later they added the 3rd basket which became the basket of Scholastic* or Abidhammapitakam. Thus the "threefold basket" or TĪPĪTAKAM was born, containing the totality of the holy Buddhist teachings.

The monk Mahinda, son of the great Buddhist king Asoko [264-227 B.C.] brought the TĪPĪTAKAM, containing Buddha's ORIGINAL teachings, to Ceylon, translating [but not writing] Buddha's teachings from Pali into Old-Singhalese. About 30-20 B.C. the TĪPĪTAKAM was recorded in WRITTEN form in OLD-SINGHALESE, which

*academic, educational, methodical.

276 B.C. The Ram, as a Lamb opens the equinox
for 2,156.67 years.

-1013 -

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

[334-330] B.C.

ALEXANDER THE GREAT* conquers ASIA MINOR

FAR EAST

ALEXANDER enters INDIA and ... withdraws!?!**

[300 B.C.] EUROPE

ROME conquers the mediterranean world.

[218-201 B.C.]

HANNIBAL crosses the ALPS.***

[B.C. 202-280]****

HELIOS THE SUN GOD more than 100 feet tall. Esoterically HELIOS is the INCARNATED CHRIST or LOGOS. AUM.

[250 B.C.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

End of Parthian empire, successor of PERSIAN EMPIRE.

[202 B.C.] FAR EAST

BUDDHISM becomes state religion in INDIA.

CHINA decides to build THE GREAT WALL [221-207 B.C.]

**** COLOSSUS OF RHODES.

*** SECOND PUNIC WAR.

** NOT TRUE, but taught in all schools. NO HINDU NATIONAL RECORD shows ANYTHING about ALEXANDER in NORTHERN INDIA.

* Scholar of ARISTOTLE. ARISTOTLE turned ALEXANDER, the boy, into ALEXANDER THE MEGALOMANIAC [now presented in our schools as "THE GREAT"] There is no difference between ALEXANDER THE GREAT and ADOLF HITLER.

[182-189 B.C.] EUROPE
ROMANS acquired territory in Asia Minor.

[167 B.C.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST
Revolution of the HEBREWS against the KING OF SYRIA.
THIRD PUNIC WAR. ROMANS destroy Carthage. [in Africa] [149-146 B.C.]

BIRTH OF JESUS CHRIST

104 B.C. or 2099 years ago **
The Master K.H. calls him JESHU.

Oh reader, call JESUS an AVATAR, and you know why
he is reality and illusion at the same time. AUM to
MASTER JESUS, ambassador of THE SIXTH RAY: AUM.

AGAIN: They say his name is and was YĒHŌSHU'A
or "help of JEHOVAH" [YĀH = JEHOVAH, HŌSHĪA = to help]
which turned later into the Greek IĒSOUS, or the
Latin IESUS. But the original scriptures were not
written in HEBREW, but CHALDEAN [with Hebrew significance]
and THEN translated into GREEK. THEN [slowly, slowly]
the HEBREWS [a few thousand years before CHRIST]
constructed out of CHALDEAN and COPTIC etc. their
OWN language [but still with, though changed, CHALDEAN

* [REDACTED] SYRIAN sage
and INDIAN. [REDACTED]. He lived and worked, nevertheless
he was more an astronomical event, awaited already as a messianic
appearance in THE BOOK OF ENOCH, than a real man. AUM.

And as to the "Jesus in the bible", let me quote a MASTER
[KOOT HOOMI]: "Jesus... is a spiritual abstraction and NO
LIVING MAN OF THAT EPOCH." His true name was JEHOASHUA [also JESHU].

** now is 1989. JESUS inaugurated THE MESSIANIC CYCLE, length
2160 years, for EUROPE as BLAVATSKY prepared it
for AMERICA. The term CHRIST derived from the Greek Χριστός
or CHRISTOS and CHRISTOS derived from the Sanscrit Kris [sacred]
later CHRIS-NA then CHRISTNA and also Krishna or Kṛṣṇa.

alphabet] . In the ORIGINAL GREEK scriptures there was no JESUS, only a man with the GREEK TITLE CHRISTOS or CHRESTOS, which is simply: THE ANOINTED ONE. LATER the Hebrews SMUGGLED their JEHOVAH into the scriptures, even THEN using a, though mutilated, CHALDEAN name. The result is known: A shame and disgrace to the world. JESUS "disappeared" at the age of 28, which is 28 or 2+8 or 10 or 0, 0, 0, 10, or TEN. Think, oh reader, THINK!

JESUS CHRIST, THE INITIATE.

By now the reader knows what an INITIATION, or INITIATE, is. JESUS was an INITIATE. Born about 100 years before the so called "Christian era" as the son of a Jewish "prostitute" and a roman soldier, he was taken at the age of eleven to INDIA* and prepared for INITIATION. When he came back from EGYPT** to JERUSALEM [with 25] he had just a few followers, and there are ABSOLUTELY NO RECORDS about his existence other than in the BIBLE. Yet he lived and worked and disappeared again, but in a completely different way than presented to us by the distorted HEBREW VERSION. The alleged birth date of Jesus was, as already mentioned, arbitrarily set by a Christian monk, called DIONYSIUS EXEGRUS. All "GOSPELS" are forgeries and misinterpretations, written 50-500 years AFTER Jesus "died". Thus the BIBLE was written and forged by people, who never saw JESUS in the flesh,

* BUT HIS HIGHER SELF WAS A DIRECT EMANATION FROM

THE DIVINE SOURCE [not reincarnating].

"There is absolutely no historical record of his [Jesus'] real existence." Dr. G. d. Purucker, authority in Hebrew and Greek and Sanskrit, chaplain of the American church in Geneva, Switzerland. 1874-1942. ** where he was initiated.

- 1016 -

although later some historians, for FAME AND money "pave their names" and changed the, or invented some new, records.

JESUS WAS AN INITIATE, and he was initiated in EGYPT. They did with him, what they did in EGYPT* with EVERY INITIATE. They first purified him [fasting for 40 days], then they taught him for about ten years the mysteries [now revealed to you in THE BOOK OF LIGHT] and then they CRUCIFIED him, or bound him on a cross towards the sun...

570

...untied him, laid him into a coffin**

571

*This procedure of INITIATION cannot be repeated often enough, so that you understand HOW the BIBLE copied and forged

it and turned it into a REAL crucifixion.
* and elsewhere, for instance in INDIA.

- 1017 -

... released his astral soul, which then ...

572

... descended into HELL REGIONS [or lower astral regions] where he freed SEVEN LOST SOULS...

573

... taking them with him up into the HIGHEST MEN-

574

TAL PLANE, OR DEVACHAN, OR HEAVEN...

575

... then after THREE DAYS he descended again into his physical body in the tomb*, opened his eyes by the rays of the morning sun, speaking the words, which EVERY INITIATE spoke after SUCCESSFUL INITIATION**

576

"²Ēlī, ēlī, lâ mât shabakhtâni!""Oh my GOD, oh my SUN, how thou dost glorify me!"

** If not successful, see volume III about INITIATION. But even JESUS' initiation did not reach the power and purity of an ĀRYAN initiation millions of years ago...

* or stone coffin

Again:

When he returned from EGYPT* to JERUSALEM, JESUS was 25 years old. He had a few disciples to whom he told the story of his INITIATION. They called him THE CHRIST, but NEVER dared, in the beginning, to call themselves CHRISTIANS, because thus they would have claimed to be as enlightened as HE was.** Therefore they FIRST did not call themselves CHRISTIANS but CHRESTOI, which is "worthy ones". Only about 400 years AFTER JESUS "died", his followers claimed to be CHRISTIANS. This happened at ANTIOCH in SYRIA. JESUS said to his disciples:

577

"Go and tell the world about INITIATION, reveal the TRUTH to them. You have to change first YOURSELF, before you can change the world." And he told them to present THE TRUTH in VELLIED form.
** He was INDEED filled with THE CHRIST or DIVINITY in him, that PRINCIPLE dwelling in ALL OF US, but being awakened only in a few ...

* Although he ALSO studied and lived in INDIA, but was INITIATED in EGYPT. In India JESUS was just PREPARED for INITIATION.

because the world would not be READY for the ESOTERIC TRUTH.* But there was nevertheless a MYSTERY SCHOOL or MYSTERY SCHOOLS, who always taught to a selected few. THE TRUTH IN UNVEILED FORM. Then JESUS died. BUT NO AVATĀRA dies. Never. He simply...

578

... disappears. He [Jesus]^{**} dematerialized, like EVERY AVATĀRA does one day, into NIrvĀṆA. At the SAME MOMENT he became BODHISATTVA and finally NIRMĀṆAKĀYA^{***} inspired two incarnations later the late RĀMĀNUJĀCHĀRYA and became

*** see explanation of BUDDHAS, BODHISATTVAS and NIRMĀṆAKĀYAS.

*as UNVEILED in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, because NOW the time is right. ** His HIGHER SELF, which was NOT a re-incarnating MONAD, but a UNIQUE EMANATION FROM THE DIVINE SOURCE.

THEN, what he now is, the MASTER JESUS, ruler of the SIXTH RAY. AUM.

But as an AVATĀRA or an OUTPOURING of the DIVINE ESSENCE, overflowing the eleven year old son of a married prostitute* and a ROMAN SOLDIER, JESUS only lived ONCE in THAT combination** and then WITHDREW back into NIRVĀNA becoming ONE again with the divine essence, or SOURCE. After his physical body died he reappeared [as NIRMĀNAKĀYA] several times to his disciples in his ETHERIC BODY, attracting FINEST physical matter around the ETHERIC MOULD, so:

579

OF course such a partially materialized ETHERIC BODY of FINEST, delicate "molecular" structure would be destroyed by one single touch or even loud noise.

That is why JESUS said to them: "NOLI ME TANGERE."

*Prostitute or not, the mother of JESUS reached in her NEXT INCARNATION A REPTHOOD, entered THE DEVA-EVOLUTION and is now "MOTHER OF THE WORLD" on our planet. She teaches THE BUILDING DEVAS, and

is present at EACH SINGLE HUMAN BIRTH on Earth.

** though reincarnating later several times, for instance in APOLLONIUS OF TYANA.

or: "Do not touch me!" *

His disciples spread THE WORD, telling to the world in symbolic form the SECRETS OF INITIATION but never** THE WHOLE TRUTH, because they remembered the words their MASTER JESUS spoke to them after he INITIATED THEM. He said:

"This is a secret which gives DEATH. Close thy mouth lest thou shouldst reveal it to the vulgar. Compress thy brain lest something should escape from it and fall outside!"

And see, oh reader, what the world made of it! They took the symbol for real, turned the bloodless symbolic crucifixion into a real one, and distorted liberation at the cross into DYING at the cross. Why all this? It was and is because of the blood-thirsty perverted phallic nature of those who MISUSED and ABUSED that knowledge for their own ends, by claiming to be the "elected people"! When I say blood thirsty I mean just in their LOWER NATURE. Their HIGHER SELVES are, like ours, PURE LOVE, and up there we are all united and all ONE. AUM.

So you see, JESUS NEVER DIED ON ANY CROSS, he nevertheless disappeared and appeared again like any great AVATĀRA and later NIRMĀNAKĀYA, UNHARMED AND except to a few other CHRESTOI, or worthy ones whom they in turn initiated, as THEY were initiated by Jesus. AUM. *LATER they were able to touch him.

loved by his disciples*. All later interpolation and interpretations invented in THE VISIBLE, OR THE GOSPELS, are distortions of astronomical facts, concerning the history of mankind and its overshadowing ZODIACAL CONSTELLATIONS for millions and billions of years. Why then this nonsense of a tortured Jesus, dying at the cross? Why always this bloodthirsty aspect of suffering and being abandoned by everybody? This all has been invented by the RABBIS and later sustained and promoted by the JESUITS for very good reasons, because this INTERPRETATION of the TRUTH creates FEAR. Make somebody FEARFUL and you have POWER over him, and that was and is, what they wanted, the POPES and their Churches: POWER over the masses. They wanted EVERYTHING; their money AND their souls. But Karma shall strike back, and one day the abusers of knowledge shall be DEVOURNED by those, who once feared them and now find out, that RELIGION is nothing but a twisted version of THE TRUTH.

Hunger for power and an EXTREME INFERIORITY COMPLEX of a haunted race, is, and was, the reason for this ABUSE OF KNOWLEDGE. For instance: See what Hitler did. He took a DESTROYED NATION [no money, no jobs, no future, no self-esteem] and told them:

~~and~~ and then this Fairytale of ETERNAL HELL!?

*Koot Hoomi Lal Singh about Jesus: "... only let these unfortunate deluded Christians know that the real CHRIST of

every Christian is the VĀCH, the "mystical voice" while the man JESHU was but a mortal like any of us, an adept more by his inherent purity and ignorance of real Evil, than by what he had learned with his initiated Rabbis... and... Egyptian Hierophants and Priests."

"YOU ARE THE GREATEST! YOU ARE THE ELECTED. Let us conquer the world!" THAT was, what they wanted to hear, NOW their inferiority-complex turned around 180° into the other extreme. They became a megalomaniac people. And that is EXACTLY, what happened with the HEBREWS. Nobody wanted them, so they said: "ONE DAY EVERYBODY SHALL HAVE TO ACCEPT US. Let us attain KNOWLEDGE* and THEN POWER and then use it for our own goals and thus declare ourselves to be the NATION CHOSEN by GOD! **"

But now the veil is lifted once more, and ONCE MORE THE TRUTH has survived and unmasked the FORGERY of a once PURE MESSAGE. It is now up to THE READER to decide and to make up his own mind...

Here are just a FEW examples of how they distorted and forged THE TRUTH, and how it was meant ORIGINALLY.

JESUS ARRIVES IN JERUSALEM.

He arrived on an ASS or FOAL. This is simply a veiled astronomical HINT, concerning THE WHEEL OF THE SOUL. Here now is the key to it: JESUS IS

* From the CHALDEANS for instance.

** They even INVENTED THE NAME GOD, which is never mentioned either by JESUS or any body else in the GREEK or later HEBREW BIBLE.

the soul, or Spirit, or also SPIRIT-SOUL. The Soul descends into material world, which is symbolized by "JERUSALEM".

So JESUS enters JERUSALEM on
SOUL enters MATERIAL WORLD

Why now the ASS, or FOAL? An ASS represents SATURN in mythology, and SATURN [war in heaven] is known to be responsible for influencing THE EARTH in its LOWER structure and global aspect. From a highly esoteric point of view SATURN is EARTH and EARTH is -SATURN, although the earth emanated out of its mother - THE MOON. But the later formation [↷] of our globe was influenced by SATURN, who in turn is influenced by JEHOVAH, or THE SPIRIT OF THE EARTH. Therefore:

JESUS enters JERUSALEM on an ASS
SOUL " MATTER on our EARTH [chain].

Don't you see? It has nothing to do with the real JERUSALEM, or a real ASS. He [JESUS] came not on an ASS, he simply materialized in a SECOND from EGYPT to PALESTINE, because an AVATÂNÂ does not need to ride on an ASS anywhere. He just... appears. Yes, he could walk on water, and heal the blind and diseased and even the "dead", but these are SIDDHIS

*By "dead" people, only people are meant, whose "Silverword" had not yet disconnected with the physical body.

EVERY great GURU possesses. There was never a PONTIUS PILATE, who had to judge over a JESUS, simply because hundreds and thousands of beggars claimed in those times to be the ANOINTED, and there was not ONE persecuted for it. The government did not take them seriously. There was indeed a moment, when more and more JEWS heard about JESUS and THEN wanted him, since they called him KING, to die or sacrifice himself, as it happened [as a sacrifice to God] with many of their KINGS.* And if the kings refused, they often were slain by their own people, or they delivered king-surrogates to save their OWN lives, because: "YAHWEH FORGAVE NO SINS WITHOUT BLOODSHED".** Well, that was THEIR idea of GOD. They just transformed THEIR perverted minds into the scriptures, so that they would have a reason to yield to, and cultivate, their perversions. I have to articulate myself in that drastic way, because it is ENOUGH NOW. ENOUGH PERVERSION, ENOUGH bloodshed, ENOUGH torture, ENOUGH JEHOVAH talk. Give the SPIRIT OF THE EARTH A BRAKE, LOVE is the answer, read THE BOOK OF LIGHT, and understand, that we all are ONE BODY OF CHRIST.***

* THEN it was time for the AVATĀRĀ to "disappear".

** THE WOMAN'S ENCYCLOPEDIA OF MYTHS AND SECRETS. Barbara G. Walker

*** JESUS said: "Love your enemies". [Mat. v.44]. Over

50,000,000 of human beings have been slaughtered from that day on until today in the name of Jesus.

VIRGIN BIRTH.

Something went wrong. According to DIVINE PLAN of COSMIC ANALOGY by now we should have been able again to produce human Life through WILLPOWER [Kriyāśakti], and not by the method of Sexual procreation, causing so much suffering in the world, because motivated by LOWEST VIBRATION of astro-physical DESIRE. Those who argue, that the Universe came into being through DESIRE are answered "but through SPIRITUAL DESIRE", which is: BACK TO GOD, or: SPIRITUALIZATION OF MATTER." Or: VIRGIN BIRTH WAS COMMON IN THE THIRD ROOTRACE, but then we lost this ability to create new Life by just THINKING it, the word KRİYĀŚAKTI revealing THE SECRET. KRİYĀŚAKTI means POWER OF ACTION, but MYSTICALLY it is POWER OF THOUGHT.* By DEEPLY CONCENTRATING on an idea this idea shall manifest itself externally if strong enough willpower is used. But having incarnated too late into the 3rd Rootrace, we [as MĀNASAPUTRAS] inherited beast-like bodies, filled with BEASTLIKE DESIRE

* Kriyāśakti.

and when we saw THE BEASTS [who had separated first] COPULATING OR MATING, we said [or thought]*: "Let us do as they do", thus deciding [although there were OTHER options] to create new Life through SEXUAL INTERCOURSE.

To make it clear: SEX as a method of procreation was SOLELY meant to be used by THE BEASTS, but NEVER by MAN. Then why did it happen? Karma leaves you FREE CHOICE, oh Lanoos...

Nevertheless: Because we [as Mānasa putras] allowed our bodies to become BEAST LIKE, by incarnating mostly AFTER mankind had separated and, being still MINDLESS, they "did as the BEASTS do", and FELL into SEXUAL PROCREATION. THAT is the true FALL OF MANKIND. The fall of THE ANGELS was [also] MIND FALLING INTO MATTER. BUT in spite of that, SEX would not be harmful if we ONLY would use it for CREATING NEW LIFE and not SOLELY to satisfy our SENSES. Even THE BEASTS show more responsibility by only mating during their SEASONS and being "NEUTRALIZED" for the rest of the year.

* male and female. * Because SPEECH did not yet exist then less than 18,000,000 years ago.

JESUS ABOUT PRAYER AND WORSHIP

Jesus's message to his few disciples was clear: "Do not go into the SYNAGOGUES [or churches] as the PHARISEES do. Do not worship in public, as a matter of fact, do not worship AT ALL*. The FATHER, or CHRIST PRINCIPLE, is IN YOU. What is there to WORSHIP? Live THE LIFE. OBEY. OBEY the TEN COMMANDMENTS. Be pure, be simple, be innocent. Be of the nature of the SPIRIT, or: adjust your nature to ITS nature! THAT is "worship" enough. Do not pray in public, or utter any special wish in prayer. It is BLACK MAGIC. To pray is to tell HIM "up there" how to do HIS job. Again: WORSHIP OF A DEITY, especially for your own ends, is BLACK MAGIC. But IF you want to come in contact with your HIGHER SELF, or CHRIST PRINCIPLE, Jesus suggests: "Go into the silence of your room [alone!] and pray [meditate on] to the FATHER who is IN YOU!" THEN you might ask for GENERAL guidance, like: "Take the fear away from me." or "Give me guidance." or "show me the way." or "THY WILL NOT MLNE" which is down here: SOUL BREATH MEDITATION.** what more is there

** See page

* And that is very understandable. Why worshipping your OWN HIGHER SELF. Isn't it enough to know, that YOU ARE GOD!? DOES your right hand constantly have to congratulate your left hand for being there? No, they just work together for the whole body!

to say? what more is there to teach?

THE TEMPLE.

A CHURCH WAS NEVER MEANT BY THAT WORD. JESUS DETESTED churches. As it is above, so is it here below. The UNIVERSE and "GOD" manifest only in ONE temple and that is - THE HUMAN BODY, the perfect illusion, of temporary nature, yet for that māyāvic time being the PERFECT miniature copy of the UNIVERSE and therefore called MICROCOSMOS or little "minute" COSMOS. Or: your body is a UNIVERSE, or COSMOS, of its own, its atoms and molecules and elements are solar-systems, galaxies and Nebulae, worlds in the making and dying, with living beings on, and in them, called "FEELY LIVES" and all sorts of MICROBES and VIRUSES and BACTERIAS etc. Your body, or reader, is TRULY "THE TEMPLE OF GOD", THAT was meant, when the archaic, ancient scriptures wrote about THE TEMPLE OF GOD. They did not at all mean these phallic symbols, made of stone, called CHURCHES.

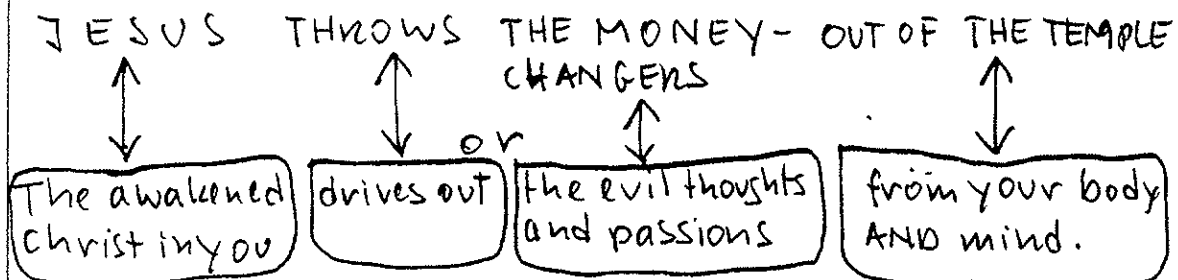
* The name alone says EVERYTHING: CHURCH. It derived from the Anglo-Saxon CYRCE or also the Greek CIRCE or KIRKE, from which the GERMAN word for CHURCH derived which is-KIRCHE. Now CIRCE is nothing but a mesmerizing ringing power, or, in GREEK mythology, an enchantress, who turned men into SWINES...

THE TEMPLE OF SOLOMON

This temple NEVER EXISTED, and is just a copy of the GREAT PYRAMID. THE GREAT PYRAMID IS MANIFESTED KNOWLEDGE OF THE UNIVERSE, OR EVERYTHING that is written in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, but MANIFESTED IN STONE. As to the "golden temple of SOLOMON" if the "gold" of WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE was meant, yes then I accept such a temple. Unfortunately that gold has been turned into poison...

THE MONEY CHANGERS

When JESUS threw the MONEychANGERS out of the temple, it was an ALLEGORY and did not REALLY occur. The "MONEychANGERS" are simply our evil thoughts and passions and all that MÂYÂ, created by our senses. The temple is your OWN BODY AND MIND, and JESUS is the CHRIST PRINCIPLE in you, which, once you are enlightened by it, casts out ALL EVIL THOUGHTS AND PASSIONS and awakens your true nature, which is - LOVE. Therefore:



Thus Jesus Christ was the first Antisemite. In Matthew 23 Jesus described the Jews as being "a generation of vipers" [v. 33] "full of hypocrisy and iniquity" [v. 13] and

Jesus accused the Jews of having turned God's Temple into a "den of thieves" [Luke 19:46].

JESUS AND REINCARNATION.

OF COURSE JESUS TAUGHT REINCARNATION, because the fact [and doctrine] of REINCARNATION was THEN COMMON KNOWLEDGE. Later the CHURCH removed the doctrine of REINCARNATION from the scriptures or GOSPELS - and for good reasons. If you tell somebody, that he has all the time [reincarnations] in the world to outlive and outwork his KARMA, where would that lead to, and where would it leave the CHURCH as the "GREAT SAVIOUR"? Nowhere. The moment you understand, that you can only save yourself by becoming the SPIRIT THAT YOU ARE, the CHURCH would become the empty shell that SHE already is. They [the priests] removed the doctrine of reincarnation from the scriptures, but in their ignorance they forgot, or OVERLOOKED, some parts, that could give hints to the fact of reincarnation. ONE of these allusions in the GOSPELS, is a question asked to JESUS: "Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?" So they supposed that he must, or could, have sinned BEFORE he was born, or IN ANOTHER LIFE, or incarnation, which means, that man [like every other man] was a reincarnation. REINCARNATION, or the knowledge about reincarnation, was simply a stock in trade teaching, then known to every child and adult. OF course there is still a long way bet-

ween KNOWING something and LIVING according to it. Because how can there be possibly anything else than PEACE and LOVE for those, who not only KNOW about reincarnation, but also LIVE that knowledge? Once you KNOW, that everything, which happens to you has been caused by you in former incarnations, and is an energy that YOU HAD ONCE CREATED, so it must be given back to you sooner or later, one way or the other; once you KNOW that, how can you possibly feel ANYTHING else than love and understanding for your fellow men? But the moment, when the knowledge of KARMA and REINCARNATION began to "settle down" in the minds of the people and they became more peaceful and UNDERSTANDING, THE CHURCH removed that knowledge from the scriptures and declared it as being from the DEVIL, who exists, I can assure you, nowhere else, than in the minds of priests and preachers, so they have a scapegoat for their perversions. When I say that, I do not mean, that all priests and preachers are perverts. There are MANY, who join the CHURCH with a PURE HEART and SOUL, tapping into the trap, prepared by the JESUITIC MASTERMIND. But ignorance does not prevent suffering, because KARMA works always. So listen, all you misled priests and preachers: LEAVE THE CHURCH, USE your strong intellect and let it flow into the RIGHT DIRECTION. JOIN US! WE ARE THE CHILDREN OF LIGHT! PURE, SIMPLE and

INNOCENT. But we have ALL THE KNOWLEDGE. True liberation can only be attained through KNOWLEDGE!
JOIN US! WE ARE THE CHILDREN OF LIGHT, Seed of THE SIXTH ROOT RACE and OUR BOOK is

THE BOOK OF LIGHT

container of all past, present and future KNOWLEDGE, only surpassed by the EVER HIDDEN SECRET OF THE EVER TO BE UNKNOWN, which is

PARABRAHMAN.

A U M.

JESUS' "DEATH" AT THE CROSS.

NOWBODY, NO JESUS, NO BUDDHA, NOBODY can die for you or forgive your "sins". KARMA is not impressed by this NONSENSE. YOU have to work it out ALL BY YOURSELF. BUT THE GREAT ONES CAN BE AND ARE OF SPIRITUAL GUIDANCE. They show you the way, and it is THEN UP TO YOU, IF YOU WANT TO GO THAT WAY, which is - THE PATH. AUM. Anything else is simply an INSULT to the divine nature of man. JESUS was an AVATAR. So he disappeared, when he thought, that it was TIME to disappear. you have no power over an AVATARA. He destroys an army of enemies with one look, as THE MASTER JESUS actually DID, witnessed by SPALDING in TIBET.

Try to crucify, or HARM, an AVATĀRA and you shall see what happens. NO INITIATE has ever been harmed by nobody. All MARTYRS were GREAT SOULS but not [yet] Initiates, otherwise they would have known BEFORE what happened and would have simply disappeared. All these stories about the FATHER, sacrificing THE SON, are nothing, but copies of HINDŪ-ARYAN ALLEGORIES, reflecting and demonstrating the mental state of being of those who copied and then forged them*. It is also NONSENSE, to call the JEWS CHRISTKILLERS, as many FANATICS do, because compared to the power of an AVATĀRA, those JEWS and CHRISTIANS who would try to kill him are like FLEAS compared to an elephant's foot, stamping on them. The only thing the JEWS in those times killed, was that last spark of common sense, dwelling in them, and they can do nothing than reap their KARMA. The only SALVATION and SOLUTION would be: JOIN THE CHILDREN OF LIGHT, switch from BLACK to WHITE MAGIC, burn your BIBLES and open your heart, soul AND MIND to WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE of

THE BOOK OF LIGHT. AUM.

Therefore: There is NO SUCH KARMA of the JEWS having killed JESUS, there is only the KARMA of the HEBREW PEOPLE, having CONSTANTLY misused

* or, who took a SYMBOL FOR REAL.

sacred KNOWLEDGE "stolen" from CHALDEAN INITIATES and later from [still pure] HEBREW initiates, and they misused that knowledge MAINLY, by turning it into PHALIC WORSHIP. So what then could have been meant by saying, that JESUS suffered at the cross? It was simply this: WE ALL suffer at, and from, THE CROSS OF LIFE, the moment our spirit incarnates into such a [compared to him!] limited thing like a PHYSICAL BODY. A great soul once wrote, that, compared to the bliss-nature of SPIRIT, the physical body is like a "stinking dungeon". Nevertheless, to be crucified on and into that CROSS OF FLESH AND BONES is the cross of THE SPIRIT, and when we die, we shall indeed be RESURRECTED and ascend into HEAVEN. AUM. But! If JESUS was an AVATĀRA and could foresee and FORSAKE everything, why did he not warn his disciples and, or, THE WORLD, about the MISUSE of his teachings, that would happen AFTER he had disappeared? The answer to that is: EVERYTHING, even an AVATĀRA, makes KARMA* and influences THE KARMA of others. THIS, however, is only allowed in the realms of THE LAW! Meditate about THAT, oh reader. The sober truth is: BETTER a misused knowledge, than no knowledge at all. Those, who misuse the knowledge shall suffer from it in future, or even maybe already in THIS INCARNATION [s]. But exactly that suffering shall give

* THROUGH the person he "overshadows".

them the strength to CHANGE their attitude and FINALLY turn into KNOWERS OF THE TRUTH. AUM.

THE TEMPTATION OF CHRIST.

EVERY BEING, no matter how high or low, is, the moment it decides to incarnate into a physical body, prey to temptation. Only ANGELS are NOT TEMPTED. That is why they seem to us so IMPERSONAL, and asking them for "MERCY", is the most foolish thing you can do, because THEIR ASTRAL BODY* is not tainted by matter as we know it and therefore an angel has NO emotions.** But [some] MEN shall be ANGELS one day, though they belonging to another line of evolution, than angels do now, and ONCE man has OVERCOME and reached that state, he is HIGHER, than those angels, who NEVER were tempted, who NEVER had to "OVERCOME"***, and THAT IS, why they say, that "one day man shall judge over the angels".

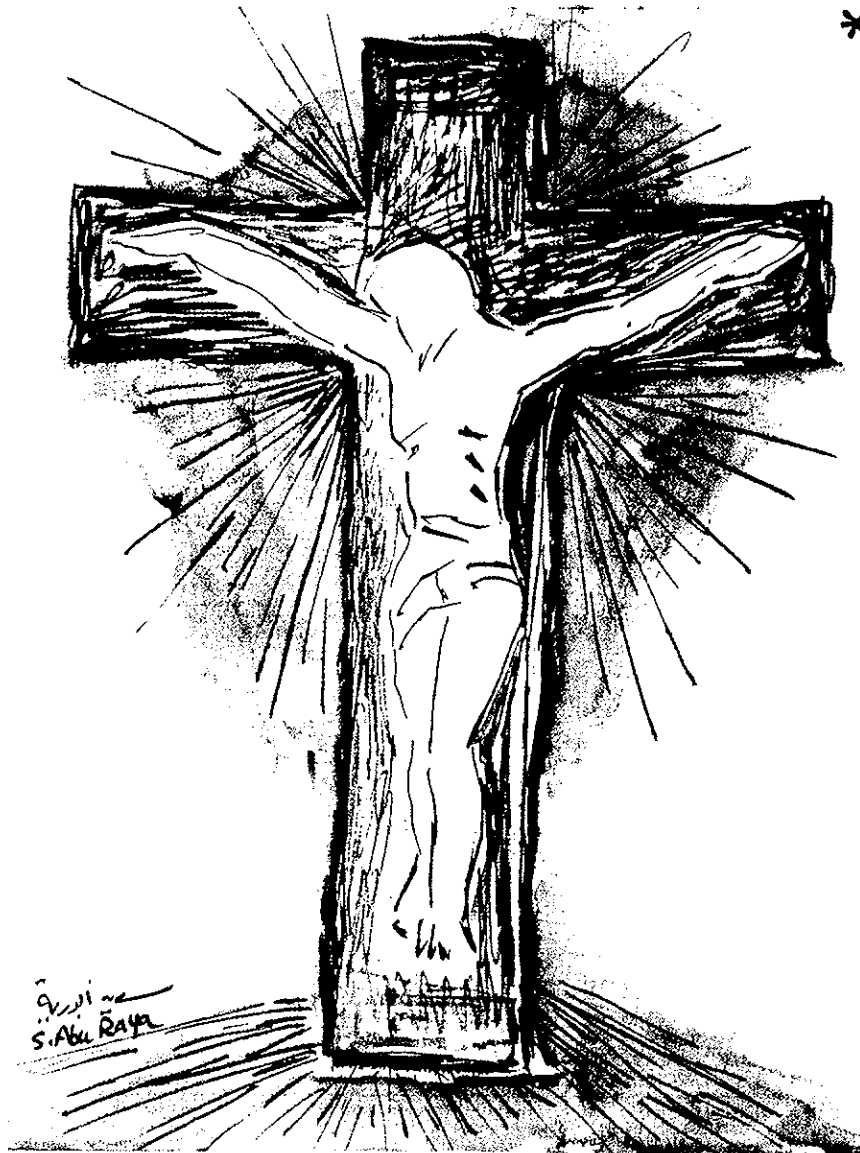
But JESUS NEVER said on ANY CROSS: "...move this cup from me" because he never was crucified. It is all HEBREW FICTION. THE BIBLE IS HEBREW FICTION, though revealing ANCIENT [but DISTORTED] TRUTH. "

The words: "move this cup from me" are intentionally

* SOME only have a MIND BODY, others are ANUPA, or FORMLESS. ** although in EXTREME cases [INNOCENT CHILD SUFFERING] and when KARMA allows it, Angels DO sometimes appear. But mostly they are just AKASHIC ILLUSIONS, THOUGHTFORMS.

*** there are, though, some DEVAS who have been "humans" on previous chains in previous manvantaras.

Translated wrong from GREEK into HEBREW.

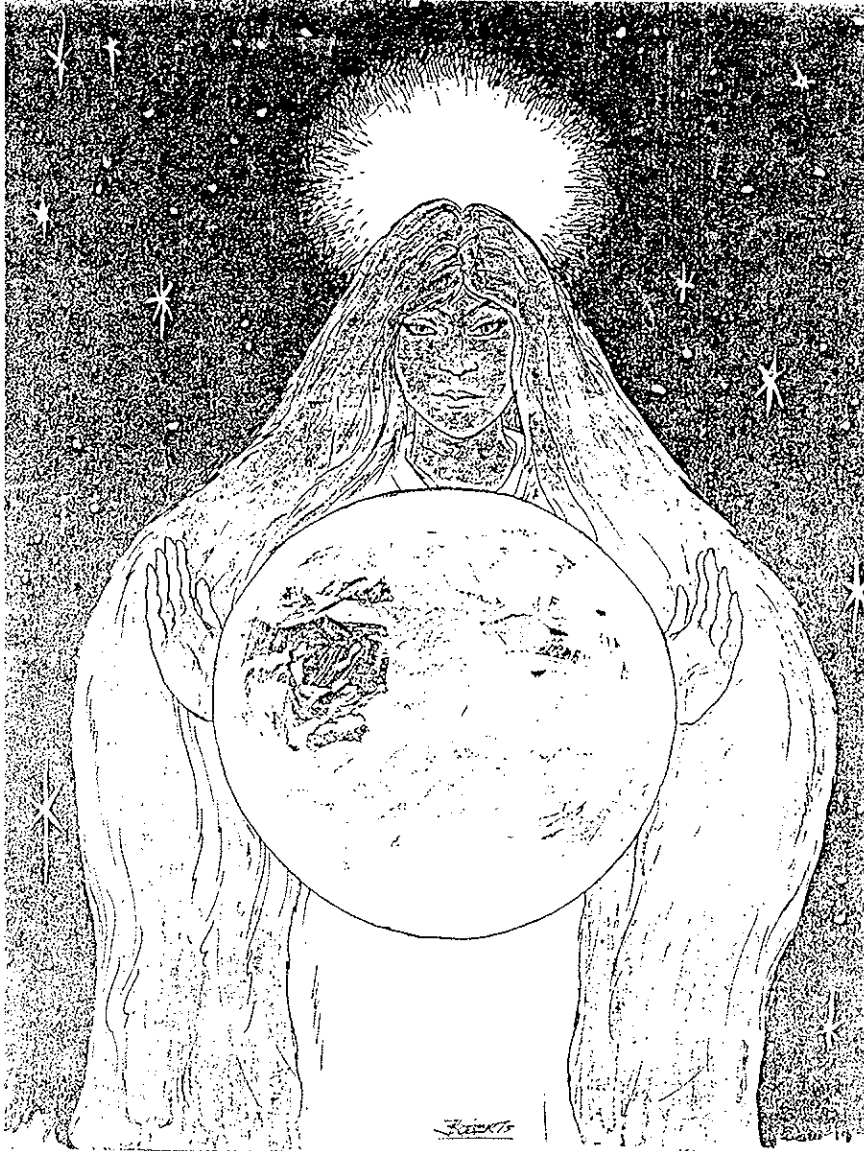


This illustration by Dr. ABU RAYA symbolizes the fact, that there WAS a "crucifixion" of JESUS, but NEVER as THE BIBLE described it.

*The student has learned by now, that "THE CHRIST" of THE CHRISTIAN GOSPELS was a TYPE-FIGURE OF THE ANCIENT MYSTERIES and NOT THE AVATARA JESUS, although he DESERVES the title CHRIST.

-1036-11

MOTHER MARY, OR
VIRGIN MARY "MOTHER" OF EARTH. The eter-
nal cosmic Mother, root of THE FEMALE [Śalcti]
in nature [but it is not the Planet Angel of Earth].



EVERYTHING, visible and invisivble, is made
of ÂKÂSA, virgin Rootmatter, or the virgin
waters of space, or the ocean [MARE] of Space.
Âkâsa is THE VIRGIN MOTHER OF EVERYTHING, inclu-
ding our Earth. MARE, or the virgin ocean of space
turned [through misinterpretation] into VIRGIN MARY.

BUT -1036-12

The Mother Mary is an illusion and real at the same time. Because: When you THINK of a house you CREATE a house in ÂKÂŚA, when you think of a car you CREATE a car in ÂKÂŚA, when you think of Mother Mary, or the Virgin Mary, you CREATE the Virgin Mary. Whatever you think creates a form [counterpart] in Âkâśa and becomes ALIVE. This Etheric Form or Being needs FOOD like any other being or Entity, otherwise it dies, or, in case of an ETHERIC THOUGHTFORM, disintegrates. The Food for a Thoughtform is THOUGHTS. Think about how many million or billion or trillion people thought of, and, THINK of Mother Mary and thus create a real ETHERIC WOMAN on the ETHERIC PLANE. If you happen to be a very spiritual or, in this case, RELIGIOUS, person you touch the ETHERIC or ÂKÂŚIC PLANE and then you actually SEE the Virgin Mary, because she actually LIVES on the ÂKÂŚA PLANE created and SUSTAINED by your thoughts. Children are often very sensitive to the ÂKÂŚA PLANE and therefore [like recently in Poland] actually SEE the Mother Mary or the Virgin Mary. In some of these THOUGHT-FORMS the Virgin Mary looks like in the illustration by J. Roberts.

As to the question if Jesus really lived or not, I quote a man of the Church, Dr. de Purucker:

"Absolutely nothing is known through historic channels of the person Jesus—if we omit the Christian Gospels themselves. Even the reference in Josephus, the Jewish historian, to the fact that a certain man called Christus lived in Jerusalem shortly preceding his own [Josephus'] date, is almost universally believed by scholars outside of the Christian Church, and by many Christian scholars also, to have been interpolated in Josephus' works, perhaps by Eusebius. There is absolutely no historical record whatsoever in any 'Pagan' historian of his real existence beyond the vague statement in Tacitus and one or two other writers; and these statements are obviously founded on mere hearsay, doubtless emanating from early Christians. So much so, that dozens of scholars have concluded that the whole story about Jesus was simply an early 'solar myth'—which is not what the Theosophist accepts. Undoubtedly there did live at a time, which we call the beginning of the Christian Era, or in the century preceding the commonly accepted date of the Christian Era, a Sage, a Seer, who lived and worked in Palestine, who probably was called YESHUA, which is the Hebrew word meaning 'Savior'. This is the original form of the name which became IESOUS in Greek, Jesus in Latin. He is the one whom Theosophists refer to as the Avatara. I don't think people know how utterly unfounded many of the

accepted stories of Christianity are. There is absolutely no proof, according to the usual standards of proof, that Jesus ever lived. The Christians have been frequently challenged to bring forward some exact proof, and they have not succeeded. But they do argue, with good show of reason, that there must have been some original figure around whom clustered the myths, stories, legends which later were embodied in the various scriptures, as in the four Gospels presently called canonical, and in the score or more of presently called apocryphal Gospels.

When one considers the bitter conflicts, theological and otherwise, the centuries of battling that the early Christians had among themselves, constantly fighting for the first five hundred years or more, one will realize that scarcely anything originally true could have survived. What did survive was the result: Christian theology, and this again was broken up into different schools; as, for instance, the Greek Orthodox Church, the Roman so-called Catholic* Church, the Armenian Church, the Nestorian Church, the Coptic Church, the Syrian Church, and the other smaller sects. And then added to these there were the great Christian theological parties, like the so-called Orthodox party and the Arian party. Present-day Christian theology is simply the result of a hodge-podge of theological squabbling for the first five hundred years, and the fourteen hundred that succeeded.

*from catholicus: universal, general. Gr. kata-down, completely holos-whole.

FALSE CHRISTS

Every sacred scripture*, no matter how distorted, warns us of THE FALSE CHRISTS. FALSE CHRISTS will come, and they will try to lead us astray. But these false Christs can emerge out of ANY NATION OR RELIGION. How do we know WHEN they come? How can we know the FALSE Christ from the TRUE Christ? From the TRUE SAVIOUR? ONLY ESOTERIC SCIENCE can give you that answer. SAVIOURS or CHRISTS always appear after each period of 2,160 years, the last one ending now and having been inaugurated for EUROPE by THE AVATĀRA JESUS. The NEW cycle beginning about now was OPENED by HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY, and the NEW CHRIST TO COME IS ALREADY AMONG US. Those of you, who SERIOUSLY study THE BOOK OF LIGHT know "his" name... He is a messenger from ŚAMBHALA [Aum, Aum], he shall reveal a greater part of THE TRUTH, establish it and then disappear again. And the FALSE Christs? They often appear

** "THE COMING

CHRIST," being not always a REAL APPEARANCE, OR MATERIALIZATION, but rather an IMPULSE OF THAT CHRISTCONSCIOUSNESS IN US.

* Be it MATTHEW, chapter 24 verses 23, 24 and 25, MARK, chapter 13, verses 21, 22 and 23, etc. But they all are taken IN TRUTH from "THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO THE HEBREWS." These GOSPELS EXIST but have never been found. They corroborate EVERY WORD, written in THE BOOK OF LIGHT even from a RELIGIOUS point of view.

AFTER the Śambhala Messenger, copying him by using Left Hand Siddhis. And then, when mankind is on the verge of perishing PHYSICALLY AND MORALLY, a NEW MESSENGER, OR ANGEL, OR TRUE CHRIST from ŚAMBHALA appears, helping us a bit further on the path to THE LIGHT. That is, for instance, SPIRITO-PNEUMATIC, the same process, used by THE MĀNASAPUTRAS, when they came to us during the beginning of THE THIRD ROOTRACE in this FOURTH ROUND and ENLIGHTENED US. Though some of them came to us TOO LATE, causing us to use, by copying THE BEASTS, SEX as method of PROCREATION*, because matter [the physical body] had prevailed and made it IMPOSSIBLE [for most of mankind] to multiply through TOUCH, SOUND or THOUGHT** [Will power]. But THAT POWER shall return again...

Oh Ladoo, do not listen to those, who say that you should destroy your MIND. MIND is THE TRUE SAVIOUR, THE TRUTH revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT can only be achieved by MIND, being THEN automatically transformed to THE HEART, to THEN become ONE with MAHAT, which is - UNIVERSAL MIND. AUM.

*The cause of all suffering. **KRYĀŚAKTI.

Why Jesus spoke in parables.

Jesus knew of course everything which is now revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, and so did the Galileans, or those of the Galileans who were educated in ESOTERIC SCIENCE. They NEVER spoke in parables, but presented the facts during discussions and lectures in their unveiled ESOTERIC nature. Some of Jesus' disciples, being Galileans, asked him: "Why speakest thou unto them in parables?" Jesus responded: "Because it is given unto you to know the Mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is NOT given." and "Therefore I speak unto them in parables; because, they seeing, see not, and hearing, they hear not, neither do they understand." THAT was what Jesus meant, when he said during the SERMON ON THE MOUNT: "Give ye not that, which is sacred, to the dogs. Neither cast ye your pearls before swine; for the swine will tread them under their feet, and the dogs will turn and rend you."

Swine or no swine, the time is ripe now to reveal ESOTERIC SCIENCE to ALL mankind, because it is the ONLY effective way to re-establish peace on Earth through knowledge. Remember that neither JESUS nor BUDDHA nor any other great teacher wrote anything. His teachings were passed on ORALLY, which of course opens all doors to misinterpretation and abuse. Jesus was the FIRST to break the Laws of the bible, whose teachings he rejected. Although the bible THEN was not written, the teachings were [partially] already there. Jesus' mother was seen as a WOMAN in the eyes of all Christians. Only LATER she was changed [by the Roman Catholics] into a GODDESS. From a certain point of view JOHN THE BAPTIST was even "higher" than Jesus, or how else should we understand Jesus when he glorifies the prophet of the Jordan: "Verily, I say unto you, among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than JOHN THE BAPTIST." in the belief

of the Nazarenes [Baptists, Sabians, and John's Christians] Jesus was not the son of God but simply a prophet who would follow JOHN THE BAPTIST. THAT IS WHY ORIGEN remarks: "...there are some who said of JOHN [the Baptist] that he was the ANOINTED [Christus]." *

Therefore the Nazarenes accused Jesus of perverting the doctrines of John and "changing the baptism of the Jordan," as we can read in "Codex Nazaraeus," vol. ii, p. 109.

Jesus' doctrines were purely VEDIC and BUDDHISTIC. Before Jesus "died," or better: disappeared, he promised his disciples that they would be able [through knowledge] to produce miracles far greater than he [Jesus] did himself. But he left but a few faithful men, with a half-knowledge, struggling in a hostile world [hostile to their teachings, which even THEY did not fully comprehend] THUS they only imparted what THEY THEMSELVES only knew HALF. This half knowledge became later more and more disfigured until it turned into the sad copy** we are dealing with today and which the world calls RELIGION. From THAT point of view Jesus' message could be called and IS called by many a partial failure. But the student of THE BOOK OF LIGHT understands. The fairytale of Calvary [Jesus' crucifixion], his dramatic death on the cross, the voluntary sacrifice of his life for the sake of mankind, the later dogma of the atonement, all this was invented LATER by RELIGION and the church, in order to DEIFY Jesus. AUM to wisdom and knowledge. AUM.

* 185 - 254 A.D., pupil of Ammonius Saccas. [not the A.D. of the Book of Light, because Jesus was born about 100 years BEFORE the "official date." Origen, vol. ii, p. 150. ** of the TRUTH

JESUS was also called THE FISH*, simply because he appeared at a SUN-FISH constellation. And his DISCIPLES, including some of the later JEWS and CHRISTIANS, called themselves therefore "LITTLE FISHES", saved by a GREAT FISH [Jesus]. LATER these astronomical facts turned into the ridiculous fairytale of the disciples, being FISHERMEN. As to JESUS' re-appearance to his disciples after death: He, Jesus, appeared in his MAYĀVI-RŪPA or illusionary body, created by WILLPOWER or KRIYĀŚAKTI.

Attracting new etheric matter [Ākāśa] around his ASTRAL-BODY [Ikey] Jesus was thus in a state between VISIBLE energy and matter. But this delicate structure could be easily destroyed just by TOUCHING it. THAT was why Jesus said: "Noli me tangere!"

* But see page 1039 2/4

or: "Do not touch me!"

MESSIANIC CYCLES

Behold THE SUN. She enters a new ZODIAC SIGN every 2160 years. The last MESSIANIC CYCLE began about 2089 years ago with the birth of the SYRIAN SAGE JESUS [the later CHRIST]. He was INDEED the MESSIAH or MESSENGER of the SIXTH RAY, and therefore we may call this cycle the MESSIANIC CYCLE. JESUS' cycle ends in 71 years from now. The HEROLD, or announcer, of the NEW MESSIAH to come was [and IS] HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY.

She initiated and PREPARED the new MESSIANIC CYCLE for THE ONE to come, by cleansing all RELIGIONS OF THE WORLD from the dust of FORGERY and MISINTERPRETATION, thus UNITING them by presenting their ESSENCE to the world in her [Blavatsky's] main work

THE SECRET DOCTRINE.

What had to be unsaid and kept VEILED is now REVEALED to THE WORLD in

THE BOOK OF LIGHT

A U M

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS CONCERNING JESUS CHRIST.

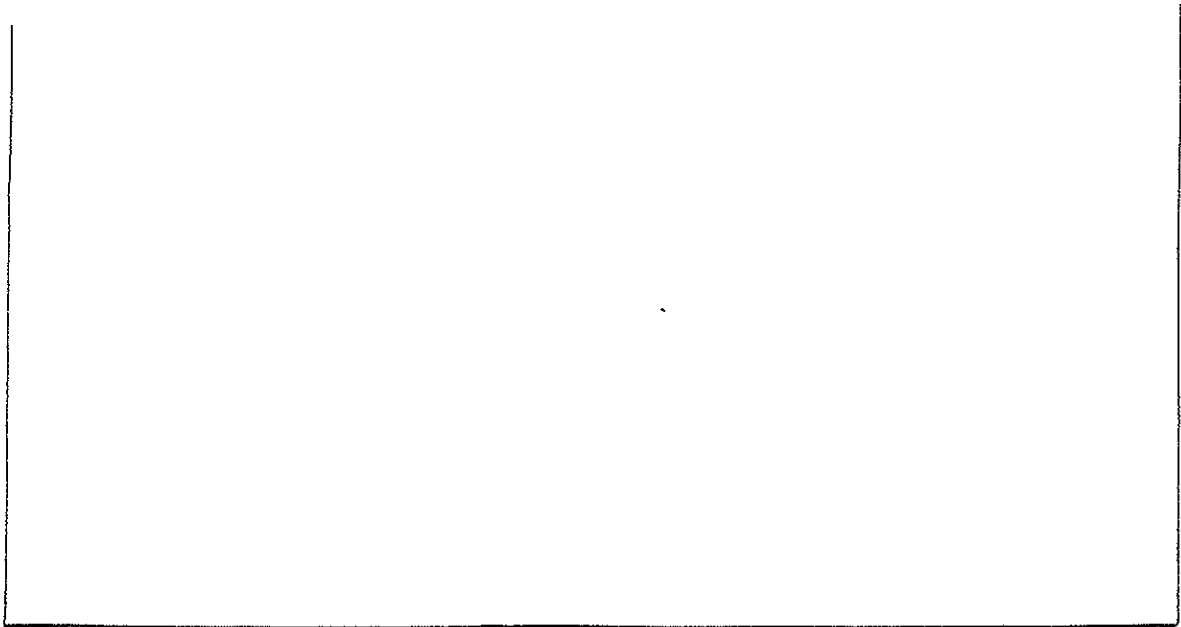
- Who appointed JESUS into office, to become the founder of Christianity [as it was meant ~~originally~~].
- It was THE CHRIST, *WORLDTEACHER of a RACE. He, the CHRIST, represents GOD THE SON ON EARTH. JESUS was HIS DISCIPLE.
- Did he have other disciples? [the meaning MAITREYA].
- Yes. Sri Śankarâchârya in India, Mithras in Persia, Lao Tse and Confucius in China, Pythagoras in Greece. Twice he appeared HIMSELF: AS KRISHNA 2400 years ago in INDIA and a tulu of JESUS [overshadowing him] in PALESTINE. He, the CHRIST, loves every human being more than "a mother her dearest child". His Christendom was one of the most wonderful teachings, until they [the church] removed the theosophical aspect from it [Reincarnation, etc.].
- Where does THE CHRIST LIVE? - In the HIMALAYAS, near MANU. AUM. KOOT HOOMI shall follow THE CHRIST in the SIXTH RACE in his office.
- Where does JESUS live now?
- In the LEBANON.
- Of which race is CHRIST, THE TEACHER?
- OF THE FIFTH ARYAN RACE. AUM.
- When did JESUS become an ADEPT? - In his NEXT INCARNATION as Apollonius of Tyana.

* MAITREYA, the LORD, "overshadowing" JESUS IN PALESTINE.

-1039a-

Illustration of

Maytreya ordering the initiate
Jesus [not the Jesus of the bible]: "Go
and spread the Truth. Aum."



-1039b-

In Mk. 1:28, 39 it says: "And immediately his [Jesus'] fame spread abroad throughout all the region round Galilee... And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee."

Isn't that proof for his existence?

- Galilee is an ancient division of Northern Palestine. Not much of a region when one takes into consideration that Palestine is a small country, about 140 miles long and 30 to 80 miles wide.

- Which historian lived during the time Jesus lived [according to the bible]?

- The great philosopher Philo lived in Egypt, near Palestine. Many of the things happening during that period of time are recorded in the New Testament and corroborated by Philo. But he never mentions a Jesus of Nazareth, or Jesus the Christ, or anyone who called himself the Christ and was then crucified, nor does Philo mention any of the disciples of such a man. The reason is, that Jesus Christ as described in the Bible never existed. Many writers

-1039c-

and historians travelled from Rome to Greece, to Palestine, and to Egypt during those days. The main trade route extended then between Jerusalem and Galilee, connecting Egypt and Babylon extending also to a Palestine seaport [shipments to Rome]. Those writers and historians recorded their impressions of all these places, but they never mentioned a man called Jesus, king of Jews.

- What about Josephus?

- The same. He was born about 4 years after the alleged crucifixion of Jesus [34 A.D.]. Josephus wrote in seven volumes about life and acts of King Herod and his relatives. But he never makes any reference to Christ Jesus. The name Jesus Christ is not even witnessed by The New Testament.

- What do you mean by that?

- Not one of all the writers of The New Testament mentions seeing Jesus or being themselves at the scene of the events

they record. It is, for instance, not "the Gospel of St. Mark" but "the Gospel according to St. Mark."

- Why did the writers choose December 25 for the birth of Jesus?

- One reason is, that on Dec. 22nd the motion of the Earth halts and reverses causing the sun to appear to stop in its southward journey, and begin to move northward on Dec. 25. Then "the new year is born."

Jesus Christ is, most of all, a symbol of Cosmic Principles. These symbols were, as the Book of Light reveals to us, personified at the Nicean Council in 325 A.D. in a man called Jesus Christ.

- What happened when somebody dared to question the Bible?

- The first man who dared to print the Bible in English, so that all might read and judge for themselves, was burned at the stake and his work destroyed.

-Whence the name Jesus?

- One explanation of many others presented in The Book of Light is, that the ancient Druids called the Sun "Hesus". At the Nicean Council the names were combined into HESUS CHRIST, which changed later into the English Jesus Christ. But the other explanations in The Book of Light as to the origin of the name Jesus Christ are correct too.

-How can that be?

- Because all languages emanated out of ONE . AUM. In essence we can say that "Jesus Christ" derived from a pagan name for, or of, a Sun God [or of SUN GOD itself. Religion is simply copied Paganism].

- Who decided at the council of Nicea about what had to be changed [or forged] in The New Testament?

- The Roman Emperor Constantine. He attempted to crush the Sacred Science of the Ancient Masters. But the Masters were too clever. They obeyed, and added the Gospel

Jesus, but gave it a double rule. A) Fairy-tale for the mob, B) Scientific, metaphysical and Esoteric veiled facts about origin of man and Universe and the purpose of man on his way back to God, the Father [1 Cor. 3:16, etc.]. In other words: Many of them who wrote the New Testament had not lost their dignity to the extent to ONLY present a forgery as requested by the worldly leaders.

- Is that the reason why even some church fathers were Initiates [of ancient mysteries]?

- Yes, for instance Clement of Alexandria, Clement of Rome, Origen, Archelaus, Cyril and Basil. Thus the bible can be said to contain two messages, one for the profane and another for the initiates and disciples.

- Give an example please.

- Take for instance Num. 21:8, where God said unto Moses "Make thee a Fiery Serpent, and set it upon a pole; and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live." Here the serpent is Kundalini, or sexual energy, and its abuse

-10399-

[Other than for procreation] like "being bitten". It leaves a permanent damage.

The profanes thought that a real snake was meant. There is no Jesus, Lord and Savior of mankind. You can only save yourself.

- Why do the ancient scriptures term the Solar Plexus as the "House of Bread"?

- Because every $29\frac{1}{2}$ days in the life of man and woman after puberty, when the Moon is in the sign the Sun was in at the time of one's birth, there is a psych-physical seed born in the Solar Plexus. The seed is the "bread", but the more trivial explanation is, that the Solar Plexus lies behind the stomach.

- Are there more hints to the importance of the Solar Plexus or House of Bread?

- Yes. The name Bethlehem was chosen for the very same reason to preserve the OCCULT meaning of "Jesus born in Bethlehem" which in Truth so never happened. [Mat. 2:1]. Beth is house and Lechem is bread. Bethlehem is "house of bread".

-1039h-

Or: Jesus is the "Bread of Life" coming down from heaven [or from the head to the solar plexus] [Jn. 6:35, 41].

- Why were his disciples fishermen?

- They weren't. The body fluids, carrying the SEED have a fishy odor. Thus the disciples worked around the water.

- Why is Jesus, after birth, taken down into Egypt?

- This symbolizes the descent of the seed into the dark, lower part of the body, or "Egypt".

There it remains until the neophyte subdues his lower nature, which again is symbolized as the death of Herod. After that "Out of

Egypt have I called my son" [Mat. 2:14, 15]

- Why don't the gospels tell us anything about the activities* from birth until the age of 12 and then again nothing is mentioned until the age of 30?

- This has nothing to do with Jesus himself but with the fact that puberty usually comes at the twelfth year. From there to the 30th year occurs the process of [hopefully]

* of Jesus

-10391-

developing the Serpent Five." The Knowledge of Good and Evil." [Gen. 2:9, 17; 3:22] comes with the development in the brain and that is why Jesus is shown at the age of 12 disputing with the doctors [Lu. 2:42, 46].

Again! The Jesus of the bible did not exist,

but is a tool to hide ESOTERIC SCIENCE. But

there was a man who was an INITIATE and who taught SYMBOLIC CRUCIFIXION at Initiation. His name and life are now fully revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, and served as role model for the Jesus of the bible. AUM, Glory to The Book of Light.

- what is the physiological secret of the Edenic Parable.

- It is the actual battle of Armageddon [Rev. 16:16] or, more unveiled, the eternal struggle in the brain between Cerebrum and Cerebellum; the Cerebrum [or upper main part of the brain] being the God-Brain, and the Cerebellum [or the section of the brain behind and below the

Cerebrum* regarded as the coordinating center for muscular movement] being the Man-Brain.

- what else is behind the Battle of Armageddon?

- Masturbation, or the power of evil beginning to devour many before they reach the age of 12. Armageddon is also the abuse of sex in all nations. It is the repetition of the nerve crisis in copulation, which debilitates the body. Oh Lanoo, there is constant conflict between the dual forces of the brain, higher and lower, spiritual and physical, and usually the physical is victorious...

- What is meant by "Baptism"?

- The Jordan in which Jesus was baptized is in truth the precious fluid with which the canal in the center of the spinal cord is

* It is interesting that "Bellum" means "oppositional conflict". Cere-bellum and Cerebrum.

filled. This is the stream, symbolized by the Masters as the "River of God", or the River Jordan [Mat. 3:13-15]

- So the Serpent is also the rising Serpent Fire or Kundalini?

- yes, and this rising of the Fire in order to illumine the Mind is meant in [Jn. 8:24, 28. There we find "For if ye believe not that I am he [Kundalini], ye shall die in your sins," or "When ye have lifted up the Son of man [Serpent Fire], then shall ye know that I am he".

Or: when Kundalini rises it touches your brain and enlightens you.

- How is the condition in average man?

- There is not much of a Serpent Fire to flow. The little generated is dissipated in sex and other low-chakra activities, and cannot flow up to the brain.

When the precious liquid is consumed in copulation it literally brings decay and

death to the body. This is also the true meaning of the statement in Rev. 11:18 "Our Lord [Golden Oil or Semen] was crucified in Egypt [or in the lower body]". Here by is clearly meant the consumption of Semen in copulation. Therefore: Subdue your lower nature, or be victorious in the battle of Armageddon, and the Golden Oil, or your Semen, is saved, resurrected and raised up from the grave [solar plexus] and can thus ascend to the Most High [Brain] and becomes the Savior and Redeemer of mankind. Now we understand Jn. 8:24, 28; 12:32: "When ye have lifted up the Son of Man [Golden Oil], then shall ye know that I AM HE." "If I be lifted up, I will draw ALL MEN unto Me."

-Who was JOHN THE BAPTIST?

-He never existed. J.O.H.N. is the chemical formula [esoterically] of the Golden Oil with the fishy odor [Semen]. And Jesus

is baptized of that Essence or of JOHN. JOHN means Fish and is the same as IOANNES. That is why JOHN was the disciple whom Jesus loved [Jn. 20:2; 21:7, 30]. Now we understand why JOHN was said to be an ignorant and unlearned fisherman [Acts 4:13]. Kundalini is "ignorant" on tip of the spine and only enlightens when allowed to raise.

- you mentioned IDA and PINGALA. Are they mentioned in the bible?

- yes, in Zechariah for instance [4:11, 12] as the "two olive branches on the right and left side of the candlestick, which is in truth the spinal cord.

- what is the Glorification of God?

- illumination in the brain, when Kundalini rises, supplying the nerves which dip into the Optic Thalamus* in the brain, activating it [the Thalamus] to stronger and more rapid vibrations. Then millions of dor-

* Gr. inner chamber. Ovoid mass of gray matter situated at the base of the brain. Involved in the transmission and integration of, for instance optic, sensations.

-1039n-

mant brain cells awaken and produce the phenomenon of ENLIGHTENMENT.

- what is the effect or reaction of the body at such a moment?

- A general upheaval in his body, mentioned in veiled form in Rev. 11:19. I shall write the explanation in parenthesis: "And the temple of God [the body] was opened in heaven [brain], and there was seen in His Temple the Ark of His Testament [the womb, place of birth], and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail" [Semen-essence dripping into the thalamus].

- what is the true meaning of the "Resurrection of the dead?"

- The awakening of the DORMANT BRAIN CELLS BY KUNDALINĪ.

- Explain please. - The higher functions of the Pineal and Pituitary Gland are almost dormant in the average man, and thus can be called Esoterically "dead." In Mat. 11:5; 22:31, they are the

-10390-

dead that are raised up and the dead that are resurrected in the regeneration. That is also, why Christ Jesus [The Serpentine Fire in this case] says in Jn. 11:25, referring to these dead:

"I am the resurrection [rising Kundalini], and the life; he that believeth, though he were dead, yet shall he live."

- Where do we find the same statement?
- In the Egyptian Mysteries, many thousand years before the bible was written.
- What is meant in Jn. 1:13; 1 Jn. 5:4, 18 by "born from above"?
- The Divine Androgyne in us, soon being able to reproduce itself without sex. Then he is reawakened or reborn spiritually from above.
- What is meant in Mat. 5:14 with "ye are the light of the world"?
- The mind flooded with spiritual light. Then the candidate was a lamp.
- Where else is the process of activation of the optic Thalamus by the Serpentine Fire mentioned?
- In Mat. 6:22. where it is explained, that, when thine

-1039p-

eye be single [Optic Thalamus activated by the Serpent fire] thy whole body shall be full of light. And again the Serpentine Fire is meant in Jn. 5:35 when it says of Jesus Christ that "he was burning and shining light; and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light."

- Consequently the talking Serpent of the Garden of Eden must be Kundalini?

- Yes. It is the talking Serpent in the person of Jesus Christ talking about that he is the light of the world, and that "he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the Light of Life," etc. [Jn. 8:12; 12:46].

- Where does that Golden Light radiate from?

- From the head and especially from the back of the neck. There the highest vertebra of the spine articulates with the condyles of the occipital bone.

- Is that light around the back of the head the halos of saints, etc.?

-10399-

-yes. Now you understand Mat. 25:4,8: "The wise [celibate] took oil [Semen, Kundalini] in their vessels [spine]. And the foolish [wasting Semen during sex] said unto the wise, Give us your oil; for our lamps are gone out [or: we have no more Semen, Kundalini].

- What is the meaning of the Initiation of Ioannes?

- Golden oil, flowing down [to the grave] through the spinal cord [Jordan] to the Most High, [Upper Brain] or heaven within the Temple of God.

- What is the meaning of Jn. 10:10?

- "I [Semen] am come [back to the brain] that they [who conserve it] may have life, and that they might have it more abundantly." Lv. 17:21

makes it clear: "The Kingdom of God is within you." or Heb. 10:34. "Knowing that in yourselves ye have in Heaven [or brain] a better and an enduring substance." Now we understand the promises made to Abraham and his seed in Gal. 3:16.

-1039 r-

thy Son [Seed], that thy Son [Seed] may also glorify thee" [Jn. 17:1].

- Is there an esoteric explanation for the Pass Over?

- There are many revealed in The Book of Light. One of them not mentioned until now is THE PASSING of the Serpentine Five OVER the cross of nerves and into the Optic Thalamus causes GLORIFICATION.

- What is THE LIGHT OF THE CHAMBER?

- The chamber is THE SKULL, and the nerve crossing or crucifixion of the raised up Seed causes the Pineal Gland to vibrate

causing THE LIGHT OF THE CHAMBER, which in turn fills the whole body with light, even along the optic nerve to the physical eye.

- How high is the vibration emanating from the Pineal Gland?

- Billions of cycles per second. Again the "birth" of Jesus is SEMEN, the "battle of Armageddon" is the eternal struggle between Sexual and Spiritual activity, the "baptism" of Jesus is the fil-

-10395-

-Jesus was never crucified?

-of course not. The cross is in truth the cross at the base of the skull. That is Golgotha.

-Explain please. -Ida and Pingala, these two Nadis extend down the right and left side of the spinal cord to the base of the spine, converging there, through the ganglion [mass of nerve cells] or also "Sea of Galilee". Crucifixion means raising in power. Refrain from copulation and the psycho-physical essence accumulates, flowing upward to its throne in the brain. While ascending it makes the crucial or CRUCIFIX. This happens while it crosses at the base of the skull [or Golgotha], then returning to the Father [or Thalamus]*. That produces a shock of sudden light, arousing millions of dormant brain cells. [the graves were opened and the dead [dormant brain cells] came forth. That is the moment these words are spoken "Father, the hour has come; glorify

*grey matter at the base of the brain.

-1039+-

ling of the canal in the center of the spinal cord with precious fluid, the "Golden Oil" is Semen which should be NOT wasted in copulation, the "resurrection of the Dead" is the reawakening of millions of dormant brain-cells by raising Kundalini [caused by celibate life style], the "sacred lamp" is the Optic Thalamus activated by the Serpent Fire, but also the "Third Eye" or Pituitary gland when activated, the "crucifixion" of Jesus is when man refrains from copulation and the ESSENCE accumulates and flows upward making a CRUCIFIX crossing at the base of the skull.

- Isn't that all a very phallic and sexual analysis of the bible, exactly what Esoteric Science accuses Religion and psychiatry to be?

- It only seems so. We teach liberation from, for instance, the Sex drive up to the Spirit, while Religion concentrates too much on the sin aspect, declaring the Sex Drive to be a devil. We say it is a LIBERATOR, once we allow Kundalini to accumulate and to

-10390-

touch the higher centres. AUM.

- What is the meaning of the two Fords in the bible?

- They are mentioned in Gen. 32:22; Jos. 2:7; Ju. 3:28 and Isa. 16:2. One Ford where Jesus was "baptized" the other where he was "crucified". The former Ford is the end of the Spinal Cord [twelfth dorsal vertebra] where the "baptism", or the filling of the canal in the center of the spinal cords happens with precious fluid, and the second Ford is the base of the skull where Jesus was "crucified" or where the ESSENCE, flowing upwards makes a cross, where the spinal cord enters the brain. There we have even a double nerve crossing, made by Ida, Pingala and Pneumatic nerves. This double nerve crossing, by the way, is the true meaning of the St. George and St. Andrew Crosses [with the form of a man displayed thereon].

- Why ascension at the third day? [Ascension day]

- It has to do with Initiation and also with the Ascension of Kundalini to the Pineal Gland, con-

-1039 v-

necting the Cerebellum with the Optic Thalamus, the central Eye in The Throne of God or THE BRAIN [Mk. 16:19]. Therefore it is written

"He that dwelleth in the secret Place [Pineal] of the Most High [Brain] shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty [Cerebrum]" [Ps 91:1].

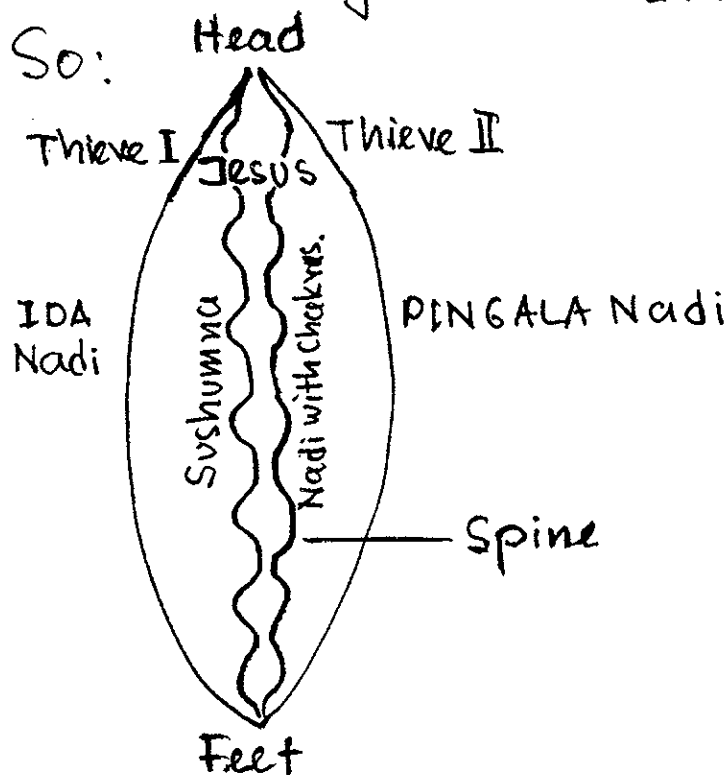
Oh Lanoo, the lost Son is Kundalini returning UPWARDS to its Father [Pineal Gland].

Only when you fell you can rise. **AUM.**

- Why was Jesus crucified between two thieves?

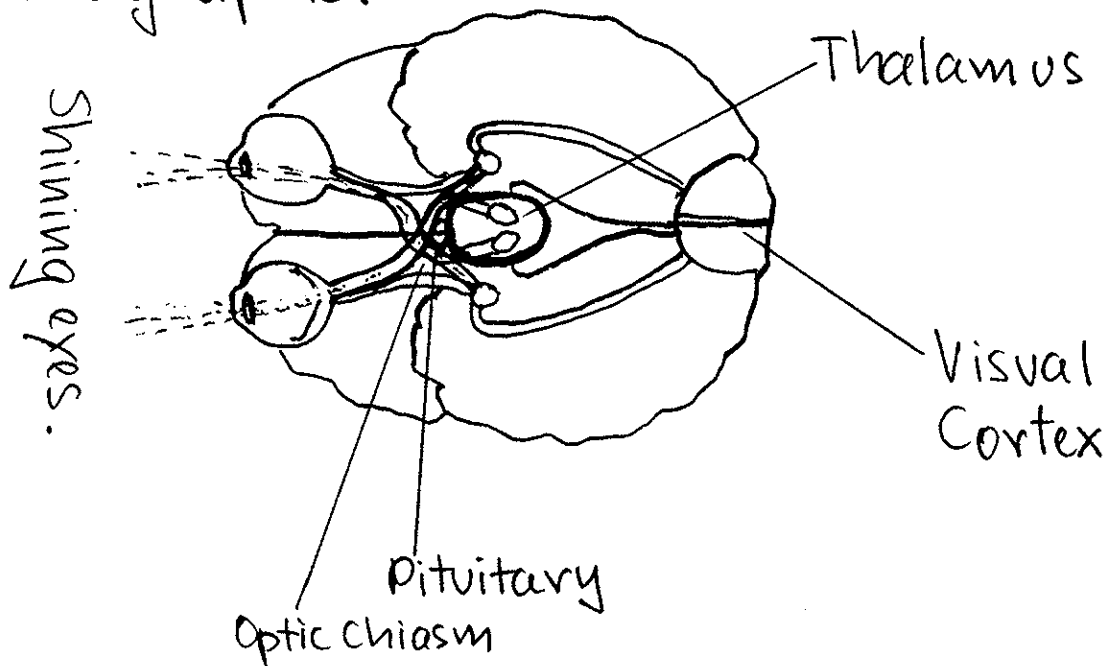
- Jesus and the two thieves dovetail even graphically the IDA-Nadi [one thief], the Sushumna

[Jesus] and the Pingala Nadi [the second thief]. So:



-1039w-

- why does enlightenment even influence or cause the shining of the physical eyes?
- Because the pituitary gland, vibrating at enlightenment, or when touched by kundalini, lays close and behind another cross, namely the optic chiasm as illustrated in the graphic.



The pituitary is literally on the two nerve strings leading to the two eyes. At the moment of enlightenment the pituitary passes on its vibrations to that cross of nerve string and they make your eyes shine. AUM.

-1039x-

- Why two thieves, and why do they have to die?

- Because IDA and PINGALA have to be emptied of their Prāṇic Power, THEN it can pass into the Sushumna, and then the Serpentine Fire can be made to rise. Thus, or in this instance, Jesus represents both, the Sushumna AND the Serpent Fire, flowing through it. Again: Jesus or better Joshua was a really living initiate, crucified at initiation*, but not nailed on a cross like the bible wants to make us believe.

Oh Lanoo, recite every day the Sanskrit alphabet with its 50 [49+1] letters 20 times, and your 1000 petalled highest Chakra shall open sooner or later. Thus Jesus or the Savior of mankind is but a symbol of the Serpent Fire. And indeed, this Serpent Fire is the Savior of mankind. And as this Serpent Fire Jesus is "crucified" and raised to the Crown of the Head, and "sat on the right hand of God" [Mk. 16:19]

*See explanation Book of Light

-1039 y -

- who is Joseph, claiming the body of Jesus after crucifixion and taken into his own tomb, where no man had ever been laid [Mat. 27:57-60]?

- Joseph is symbolical the Pineal Gland, the tomb where no man hath ever been laid.

Now we understand Rev. 14:4; 20:5, talking about the First Seed of the neophyte, having been saved, lifted up and resurrected since he was born.

Thus the Son [Seed, Semen, Kundalini, Serpent Fire, etc.] is lifted up, resurrected and returns to the Most High, namely to the Father or PINEAL GLAND and thus to the Kingdom of God within [Lu. 17:21]. We have to overcome, "and greater things than I do, ye shall do," is the promise of Jesus given to us.

- Once the Seed is saved, or a portion of it, how long does it take for a NEW Seed to be built and to rise?

- 29½ days. Then a new Seed is born. And each time the material from which the Seed is formed is of more refined substance and of greater power than the first seed.

-1039z-

- Reveal the constellation to us, please.
- At the moment, when the Moon enters the sign at birth, the Seed is born in man AND woman every month new. AUM. Thus the Spiritual Force of the body MULTIPLIES.
- Why did Jesus say, after resurrecting, unto woman: "Touch me not; for I have not yet ascended to my Father" [Jn. 20:17]?
- One explanation is the initiate appearing to his disciples in the delicate structure of his Etheric Body, as explained in The Book of Light. The other meaning is, not to consume your Semen or vital Essence on the physical plane. Or: Don't touch woman and don't let her touch you. Then you shall receive illumination [by Golden Oil] and Glorification of God.
- To what did Paul refer in 1 Cor. 5:1; 6:18 when saying: "It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you." "The body is not for fornication." "Flee fornication."
- Paul was not referring to a man, or to Jesus Christ, but directly to copulation or

-1039 z/1-

the raising of the Serpent Five. Because he continues: "If the Serpent Five be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins [1 Cor. 15:17]." In order to deceive the masses the Church fathers interpolated the term "CHRIST" instead of Serpentine Five. They mainly did it in the 15th chapter of 1st. Cor. That is also why Paul taught that marriage was not originally intended, but was suggested in order to prevent something worse... Thus we see him writing about the unmarried and the widowed: "It is good for them if they abide even as I [single, unmarried]. But if they cannot contain [control their lust], let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn" [1 Cor. 7:8, 9]. In other words, there is greater damage connected with the sexual function in the gratification of carnal lust than in its use for propagative purposes.

-christ lived, according to the bible, 33 years.

-1039 z2-

Is there a deeper meaning behind this?

- How many bones are in the spinal column?

- 33. - Aum. The Serpentine Five has to be raised through those bones from the first to the 33rd. Then you experience immortality while already in the physical body. Thus the Church fathers never wrote about a man called Jesus but always about a symbol of the ancient Serpent Five. THEY knew it, but they did not want anybody else [of the masses] to know, because the teaching that man is his own redeemer makes the priesthood unnecessary and they would have to go and look for a real job in the real world.

- When was Jesus first established as having been crucified?

- 680 A.D. at the Sixth Ecumenical Council held at Constantinople. Until then it was a LAMB that was crucified.

- Why a lamb? - Because of an already perverted Jewish tradition, to sacrifice a firstborn lamb to YAHWEH at Passover. Prior to that they

even sacrificed THEIR OWN FIRSTBORN SONS, because, as they said, Yahweh originally demanded it [Exodus 13:2], so that symbolical-ly also the whole human race would be "washed in the blood of the Lamb". Another distortion of Esoteric Teaching was to insist that ADAM [!] was buried on Golgotha at the exact spot where Jesus's cross stood, so the blood of the Lamb-savior ran down into the earth and brought salvation to Adam's remains. Oh Lanoo, man is his own redeemer, no Christ can do that for him. Furthermore: Man IS IMMORTAL. That fact was stated clearly by Paul who assured us that we do not sleep in death, but are changed to spiritual life during physical death, when leaving the gross physical body behind and rising to a higher plane of Consciousness [1 Cor. 15:51]. But that eternal life can be only attained with the Christ IN YOU and not with any other "outer" savior.

- wouldn't mankind die out if nobody would have sex anymore?

- Nature would and will adjust the method of propagation back to how the second and early Third Root Race multiplied. Sex shall be

WHO IS JEHOVAH?*

THE BOOK OF LIGHT UNMASKS JEHOVAH as being THE SPIRIT OF THE EARTH, OR A PLANETANGEL - ONE among almost ENDLESS MANY in SPACE, and almost ENDLESS MANY STEPS AWAY from BRAHMĀ, higher self of a SOLAR SYSTEM and even FARTHER away from GOD, OR BRAHMAN**, HIGHER SELF OF THE UNIVERSE, AUM. JEHOVAH IS RIGHTFULLY also THE TRIBAL GOD OF THE JEWS. BUT OTHER nations have their OWN TRIBAL GODS from whence THE MONADS OF THESE NATIONS EMANATED. Say instead of TRIBAL GOD "one of the sub-sub-sub-sub-subdivisions of ONE of THE SEVEN RAYS" and there you have your definition. THE JEWS deny THE FACT that JEHOVAH is just ONE of ZILLIONS OF GODS IN THE UNIVERSE, but THEIR OWN SCRIPTURES LEAVE NO DOUBT. In DEUTERONOMY, chapter xxxii, verses 8 and 9 we read: "The Lord's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance." Let us analyze these words. "THE LORD" is of course

** not to speak of even PARABRAHMAN...

* 3rd Sephiroth, Binah [fem.] ANDROGYNOUS in 1. ch. GENESIS,

LATER kabalistically transformed into a MASCULINE, Cainite, phallic GOD, thus causing MONOTHEISTIC WORSHIP.

JEHOVAH and "his people" are THE JEWISH PEOPLE, youngest nation [in that constellation] on the face of the Earth. Instead of JEWISH PEOPLE I should say THE MONADS OF THE JEWISH PEOPLE emanating, or EMANATED, THROUGH JEHOVAH [not from]. The verses in DEUTERONOMY tell us further: "When the MOST HIGH, divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the Sons of Adam he set the bounds," then follows. "... according to THE NUMBER OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL[!]" The meaning is clear: THE MOST HIGH IS NOT JEHOVAH, otherwise they would have called him JEHOVAH, or even THE LORD. THE MOST HIGH IS ONE OF THE SEVEN RAYS, emanating through BRAHMAN. "Divided to the nations their INHERITANCE" means that EACH NATION [the MONADS] emanated from its own source. And how does this happen? By "separating the Sons of ADAM he set the bounds". JEWISH SCHOLARS often triumph by objecting: "yes, but HE set the bounds ACCORDING TO THE NUMBER OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL." which would prove that THEY [the JEWS] are the CHOSEN PEOPLE. But they forged [now we see why] their OWN

SCRIPTURES. The CORRECT translation would be: "... according to the number of THE ANGELS," Angels like GABRIEL who rules over IRAN*, other ANGELS over other nations and JEHOVAH received by THE MOST HIGH his portion, namely THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL, OR THE HEBREWS. The hierarchy or KNOWLEDGE about this hierarchy is copied from THE HINDÛS, and THEN forged and mutilated. The PERSIANS too have their DEVS ruling over either a planet, nation or a RACE. There is nothing new under the Sun... JESUS, emanated from HIS RAY [or GOD] therefore did NOT accept JEHOVAH as HIS GOD. As Blavatsky has it: "Plurality of worlds implies plurality of GODS." Thus each ATOM contains its own, though yet SLUMBERING, GOD. By tampering with THE ORIGINAL HINDU SCRIPTURES, JEWS AND Christians have succeeded in "finally robbing even the Universal Deity of ITS majestic character and primitive meaning. And JEHOVAH? Why did "HE" allow it to happen? He KNOWS that he is NOT GOD! The answer to that question is

* Why can't GABRIEL give PEACE to IRAN [and IRAQ]? - Oh Lahoo, study THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

EXOTERICALLY: JEHOVAH is, like many others, an IMPERSONATING SPIRIT, just CLAIMING to be GOD. The ESOTERIC explanation: WORSHIP made him do it. THUS JEHOVAH BECAME THE IMPERSONATOR OF THE ONE UNKNOWN AND UNKNOWABLE GOD. And that is, why JEHOVAH acknowledged to MOSES that he [JEHOVAH] had appeared to the patriarchs as the GOD SHADDAI... and THE GOD HELION. KABALISTS say, that the true name of SATAN is that of JEHOVAH [no wonder the name JEHOVAH became INEFFABLE...]. But again: It is THE WORSHIPER who turned JEHOVAH into an IMPERSONATING SPIRIT, as THE BOOK OF LIGHT teaches us.

MASSES WORSHIPING JEHOVAH.

WAS JESUS REALLY THE SON OF GOD?

- If by GOD you understand BRAHMÂ, or THE HIGHER SELF OF OUR SOLAR SYSTEM, then we can truly say that JESUS WAS THE SON OF GOD.
- Explain please.
- JESUS WAS AN AVATÂRA. An AVATÂRA is a DIRECT REFLECTION of THE DIVINE SOURCE [Brahmâ]* into a HUMAN BODY. Physically Jesus was a MAN, Spiritually a GOD.
- Aren't we all GODS in our HIGHER SELVES?
- Yes, but OUR higher selves are REINCAR-NATING MONADS, while an AVATÂRA appears only ONCE in that constella-tion. AFTER the "death" of the AVATÂRA the higher self reemerges into BRAH-MÂ.**
- So an AVATÂRA cannot reincarnate?
- No.
- But THE BOOK OF LIGHT teaches us, that JESUS CHRIST reincarnated several times and is now living in TIBET.
- The physical and Astral monads reincarna-ted, for instance as Apollonius of Tyana, etc. [which means, that EVERY AVATÂRA is "auto-matically" THE SON OF GOD.]

* or from one of THE SEVEN RAYS.

! Jesus always referred to himself in the bible [N.T.] as the "son of man".

- An AVATĀRA is as MONADIC DIVINE REFLECTION pure bliss. Who makes him conscious of it?
- We touch holy ground. AUM. In our KALPA an AVATĀRA needs a BODHISATTVA in order to become ILLUMINATED, or: he needs THE ILLUMINATED EGO of a Bodhisattva to make him conscious, no... the Master corrects me... The Bodhisattva BECOMES the ILLUMINATING EGO of an AVATĀRA.
- Who, oh Mahāchohan, supplied the avatāra JESUS with HIS egoic power?
- It was, oh Lanoo, the Bodhisattva of BUDDHA, who enlightened, centuries after he entered NIRVĀNA, the avatāra JESUS.
- Buddha sacrificed his Bodhisattva part to JESUS?
- Yes, and before that to, for instance, SANKARĀCHĀRYĀ, the avatāra.
- Is that why BUDDHA is HIGHER than JESUS?
- Yes. BUDDHA is "HIGHER" than an AVATĀRA, because HE attained liberation through SELF EFFORTS, while the AVATĀRA is just blessed with a DIVINE MONADIC REFLECTION.

- Was BUDDHA an avatāra?

- Yes and No. HIS middle principle is NOT furnished by another BODHISATTVA, and HIS higher Self or MONAD is NOT a ONE-TIME REFLECTION of, or from, THE DIVINE SOURCE, but achieved through SELF-EFFORTS [SIXTH-ROUNDER]. Therefore he is NOT an AVATĀRA. But we could also say, that he was furnishing HIMSELF with his OWN ILLUMINATING EGO, and from that point of view we have an AVATĀRA-LIKE situation.

- Does only GAUTAMA BUDDHA furnish other AVATĀRAS with his BODHISATTVA-PART?

- No. There have been many RACIAL BUDDHAS, and there will be many more RACIAL BUDDHAS. They all ruled or shall rule GREATER RACIAL CYCLES. Avatāras appear during MINOR CYCLES of that GREATER RACIAL CYCLES. THEN the BUDDHA of THE GREATER CYCLE sacrifices his BODHISATTVA-PART to the AVATĀRA.

- BUDDHA is HIGHER than an AVATĀRA?

- Yes.

- But Dr. de PURUCKER writes in his "Fundamentals" that an AVATĀRA is higher.

- He writes "FORMALLY", meaning that THE BUDDHA is only one stage lower in HIERARCHY,

but NOT from the viewpoint of EVOLUTION. THERE the BUDDHA is HIGHER, because HE EVOLVED THROUGH SELF EFFORTS, although... I want to share this DARING thought with the student. Wasn't THE DIVINE SOURCE, or BRAHMĀ ITSELF, ONCE [in a former MAHĀ MAHĀ MANVANTARA, or thousands of TRILLIONS of years ago] a HUMAN BEING, then evolving into a RULER OF A SOLAR SYSTEM [like some of us shall be in a FAR AWAY FUTURE]? If so, then it TOO happened through OWN SELF EFFORTS of that entity, and so its EMANATION, over floating or OVERSHADOWING the AVATĀRA, is TOO a SELF EFFORTLY EVOLVED MONADIC PART of a SELF EFFORTLY EVOLVED HUMAN [into THE GOD OF A SOLAR SYSTEM]. The reader may decide for himself, because THE BUDDHA HIMSELF might soon become THE BRAHMĀ OF A SOLAR SYSTEM, then emanating HIMSELF a MONADIC PART of THE GOD that he then shall be, and turning thus a highly evolved human being into a ONETIME AVATĀRA [filled with the BOHISĀTTVA PART of another RACIAL BUDDHA] AUM, AUM.

ABOUT 2000 years ago*

The HEBREWS copy and forge ARCHaic wisdom and knowledge** about the ZODIAC, by applying THE TWELVE SIGNS OF THE ZODIAC to THE "TWELVE JEWISH PATRIARCHS", who, of course, never existed. Here now the TWELVE ORIGINAL ZODIACS and their PATRIARCHAL COPIES.

Original AQUARIUS.

581

PATRIARCHAL COPY REUBEN

582

REUBEN is described as UNSTABLE AS WATER, or [Vulgate] RUSHING LIKE WATER. [HENCE AQUARIUS]

* and even earlier. I set 2000 years ago as a margin, because that was shortly after JESUS had disappeared again.

** turning THEM INTO JEWISH THEOSOPHY, OR QABBĀLĀH, ONCE PURE...

-1042-

Original GEMINI.

583

PATRIARCHAL COPY SIMEON and LEVI

584

Both Patriarchs shown in strong FRATERNAL ASSOCIATION. [HENCE GEMINI]

-1043-

original LEO.

585

PATRIARCHAL COPY JUDAH.

586

They call him THE STRONG LION of his tribe, or THE LION'S WHELP. [HENCE LEO]

-1044-

Original PISCES

587

PATRIARCHAL COPY ZABULON.

588

HE, who shall DWELL AT THE HEAVEN OF THE SEA.
[HENCE PISCES]

- 1045 -

original TAURUS

589

PATRIARCHAL COPY ISSACHAR.

590

A STRONG ASS COUCHING DOWN [associated with the
stables] · [HENCE TAURUS]

-1046-

Original Virgo - SCORPIO

591

PATRIARCHAL COPY DAN.

592

He is [according to the scriptures] A SERPENT, AN ADDER
IN THE PATH THAT BITETH. [HENCE SCORPIO].

- 1047 -

Original CAPRICORNUS.

593

PATRIARCHAL COPY NAPHTALI

594

This Patriarch is AHIND [deer] LET LOOSE, [HENCE CAPRI-
CORNUS].

-1048 -

Original CANCER

595

Patriarchal copy BENJAMIN.

596

Benjamin is RAVENOUS. [HENCE CANCER].

-1049 -

Original SAGETARIUS.

597

PATRIARCHAL COPY JOSEPH.

598

JOSEPH'S "BOW ABODE IN STRENGTH." [HENCE SAGITARIUS]

- 1050 -

original LIBRA.

599

PATRIARCHAL COPY ASHER.

600

The prophet ASHER is "THE BALANCE, WHOSE BREED SHALL
BE FAT." [HENCE LIBRA].

The twelfth sign is VIRGO, INDEPENDENT OF SCORPIO.

601

And this TWELFTH SIGN VIRGO is none else than
DINA, only daughter of JACOB.*

602

* Genesis xlix. If the "TWELVE LOST TRIBES" would have
existed, it would have been corroborated by HERODOTUS,
who lived in ASSYRIA around 460 B.C. -- Herodotus
was the most ACCURATE of all historians.

Note well that each Patriarch has PRECISELY the attribute, which hints literally to one of THE TWELVE SIGNS OF THE ZODIAC. Thus it is not solely a FORGERY to invent PATRIARCHS and a history of "TWELVE TRIBES", but also a secret way for INITIATES to pass on the KNOWLEDGE about the ZODIAC, [which the Hebrews learned from the CHALDEANS]. Why was it so important to them to HIDE that knowledge? Because the HISTORY of mankind is hidden and revealed in the ZODIAC. The ZODIAC tells us not only about the ORIGIN OF LIFE, of UNIVERSE and MAN, THE ZODIAC also proves the fact that mankind is 18,000,000 years old and older. The whole house of cards built up with lies by the church, would have fallen down, and the CHURCH WOULD HAVE LOST POWER OVER THE MASSES.

Indeed: THE HISTORY OF THE UNIVERSE AND OF MANKIND IS WRITTEN IN THE ZODIAC. But there is [for now] no need to unveil the secrets of THE ZODIAC. THE BOOK OF LIGHT IS the unveiled ZODIAC [3 keys]*. Fact is: The Hebrews copied all they knew from the CHALDEANS. For instance they took the CHALDEAN account of a cycle of 432,000 years and turned it into 4320 years of creation until the CHRISTIAN ERA. This is just one of 1000 examples of how they did it. MORE ABOUT JESUS BEING A FISH.

Here now some more examples of how the JEWS, and later also the CHRISTIANS, tampered with the ZODIAC, to adjust it to their religious fairy tales. The BIBLE tells us, that the disciples of Jesus were fishermen, or that Jesus said to the Pharisees, when asked for a "sign from heaven": "There * of SEVEN. The remaining 4 keys shall each be turned SEVEN TIMES in some thousand years from now.

be no sign given, but the sign of JONAS." What about that? The answer is as simple as the forgery is impudent. JESUS was made born in the "SUN reborn in PISCES", or the SUN ENTERING THE SIGN OF THE FISH [PISCES]. The elect HAD to be born THEN, because at the time when the Hebrews forged the scriptures, the sidereal facts were almost POPULAR KNOWLEDGE. WHICH SIDEREAL FACTS? The facts, taught by the CHALDEANS for instance. Therefore the new, FORGED, version had to be dovetailed by the Rabbinical writers with the CHALDEAN ORIGINAL as much as possible. And the Chaldeans had their knowledge [though NOT forged] from the BRAHMINNS. So the POPULAR BELIEF, corroborated by the CHALDEAN SCRIPTURES, was in those days, that the MESSIAH, the eternal AVATAR VISHNU, was connected with a FISH and the DELUGE [Brahmin books], the BABYLONIAN MESSIAH was DAG-ON or MAN-FISH and PROPHET. And NOW we understand, when JESUS says to the PHARISEES "There shall be no sign given, but the sign of JONAS." The message is CORRECT, but the HEBREW INTERPRETATION is NOT.

Thus we see, that as proven in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, the HEBREWS did not only copy PAGAN TRADITION and turn it into RELIGION, they even used the names of the PAGAN GODS and applied them to their OWN GOD or SAVIOR, as shown in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. And when JONAS is swallowed by a GREAT FISH it does not mean exactly THAT, but that a WHOLE RACE went down by deluge, when the sun was in a certain constellation. But the term DELUGE had many other meanings, as we shall see later.

DELUGES.

The first deluge happened somewhere in the PRIMA-
RY EPOCH of our EARTH [FOURTH round] about 100,000,000
years ago, and washed away the bulk of the SECOND
ROOTRACE,* also called the SWEATBORN. They were HETE-
ROGENEOUS, PROTOPLASMIC semi-human GIANTS and still
devoid of MIND, or MANAS. This first deluge also caused the
separation of the NORTH POLE from the later continents, and
thus "the ever blooming lands of the SECOND CONTINENT
[Greenland among others] were transformed, in order,
from EBENS with their eternal spring, into hyperbo-
rean HADES."***

The SECOND DELUGE happened, as THE BOOK OF LIGHT shows, about
4,500,000 years ago, when the main continent of ATLANTIS
went down. The THIRD DELUGE happened about 850,000 years
ago, when parts of the rest of ATLANTIS [RUTA] were
swallowed by the GREAT WATERS. The FOURTH DELUGE
destroyed an even smaller ATLANTEAN ISLAND than RUTA,
called DAITYA. The FIFTH DELUGE is yet to come...
But DELUGE does not always mean FLOOD or WA-
TER. In the archaic scriptures it stands often for the
SPIRITUAL and PHYSICAL FALL of the ANGELS and of
MANKIND, and it refers as well, for instance, to the
COSMIC FLOOD, where CHAOS is THE FLOOD, and the MOON as
MOTHER, because we all [most of us] come from THE MOON.

*** Blavatsky, Secret Doctrine II, p. 138

*The FIRST ROOT RACE (prior to the SECOND), could not be destroyed
by FIRE or WATER, because their bodies were ASTRAL.

THE UNICORN

The UNICORN as ANIMAL was no SCIENCE FICTION, but did exist.* It is used in all metaphysical scriptures as a SYMBOL. LATER the symbol was taken for REAL and worshipped as PHALLIC, like everything else in RELIGION. "MOSES" [book 4] says: "The powers of GOD are those of THE UNICORN. Book Hiob: "Will the UNICORN want to serve you? Will it stay over night with you? Will you be able to bind THE UNICORN with ropes to the furrow? Should it [the Unicorn] harrow the depths behind you?" PSALM 29: "The VOICE OF THE LORD moveth the LIBANON and SIRJON like a young UNICORN. The VOICE OF THE LORD sparkles FIREFLAMES." All these [and other] quotations show, that the UNICORN is a SYMBOL OF CENTRAL ONE POINTED, OR

* until about 10,000 years ago.

"ONE HORNED", direction. Being WHITE and carrying a GOLDEN SCARF around the neck, the UNICORN represents a PURE, CLEANSED WILL, guided by THE SPIRIT. And indeed those, who are ENLIGHTENED by KUNDALINI see everything from a completely NEW, CENTRAL, ONE-POINTED, SPIRITUAL PERSPECTIVE. And to them ALL POWERS [Siddhis] shall come NATURALLY.

When the BIBLE says, that "the UNICORN shall SLEEP with you", no SEX is meant, but that your WILLPOWER shall awake from INSIDE of you SPONTANEOUSLY and CHOOSE THE PATH. THEN YOU CAN'T DO ANYTHING else but SERVE. And when the UNICORN is "bound or tied, to the furrow of the HARVEST-FIELD" it means: a completely NEW LIFE in ORDER. Everything is HARMONY and ORDER and STRUCTURED, like THE FURROWS OF THE FIELD.

The ROSICRUCIANS define the UNICORN also as the DIVINE WILL, entering the hall of INITIATION, causing THE LION to break THE SWORD into pieces and draw it into the WELL of THE WATERS, as a sign that now [after the verdict] the true work of the ALCHEMICAL MARRIAGE can begin. THEN THE LION ROARS and a WHITE DOVE appears with the branch of an OIL TREE in her beak. Thus PEACE accomplishes the TRIGONUM IGNEUM, and that is, why "JESUS the LORD" received THE SPIRIT in the shape of a DOVE, descending on him.

A U M.

ALCHEMY.

Hundred thousands and millions of years ago, we had command over, and perfect knowledge of, the ELEMENTS [and their indwelling SPIRITS]. That command and knowledge returned, though to a lesser extent, during the MIDDLE AGES. Then it was called ALCHEMY which derives from the Greek and even Arabian language and means "The pouring in". The Alchemists of the Middle-ages knew more than the Chemists of today and less than their Atlanto-Aryan ancestors. Science of today deals only with VISIBLE EFFECTS [or symptoms] and not with CAUSES. To give you an example: Orthodox science sees only mechanical forces of attraction and repulsion between magnets, while PARACELSUS for instance saw in a magnet more than just the ability to attract IRON. In his ARCHIDAXARUM Paracelsus describes a TINCTURE OR MEDICINE, which can be extracted from a magnet. He calls this essence MAGISTERIUM

MAGNETIS. Furthermore he stated, thus corroborating THE BOOK OF LIGHT, that STARS AND PLANETS emanate spirituo-astral essences of which OUR bodies are composed, which explains the influence of PLANETS and their CONSTELLATIONS on OUR LOWER vehicles [Mental, Astral, physical]. All Alchemists, including Paracelsus knew about the difference between Spirit, Astral body and physical body, and they all knew the MAGNALE MAGNUM or the "chemistry" between persons, and also about how to influence the Astro-etheric [and thus physical] plane by THOUGHT POWER. Other than KNOWLEDGE the Alchemist needs FAITH, LOVE and HOPE. Alchemists also taught that we all, man animals, plants and minerals are connected on the ASTRO-ETHERIC Plane. The first record about Alchemy leads back to 300 A.D. in Egypt. But Alchemy itself without having used that term exists since the relative beginning of time. Here the name of some Alchemists: GERBER, Comes, Joannes, Renotus, Arnoldus, Aquinas, Philalethes, Paracelsus, cosmopolita [Irenaeus], Picus, Vaughan [Goldcreators...] Dornesius, Libavius and many others before and after them.

THE ORIGIN OF CIRCUMCISION.

CIRCUMCISION is the **SEXUALLY** PERVERTED COPY of a once pure P^AGAN INITIATION CEREMONY. CIRCUMCISION is also the proof for the fact, that religion in general and JEWISH RELIGION in particular, is NOTHING BUT PHALIC WORSHIP. Worshipping whom? JEHOVAH, the LUNAR GOD of the JEWS. He, JEHOVAH is the GOD of PHYSICAL PROCREATION or simply of SEX. When, I ask, WHEN will RELIGION understand, that MAN is A SOUL THAT HAS A BODY and NOT the reverse?

But back to CIRCUMCISION and its TRUE origin, which is: INITIATION. But INITIATION as THE P^AGANS used to practice it. Here the explanation: The TRUE origin of CIRCUMCISION derives from P^AGAN tradition and knowledge about THE SUN and its SPIRITUAL COUNTERPART. When BRAHMĀ emanates SEVEN RAYS, these SEVEN fall into INCARNATION, becoming our SOLAR-SYSTEM*, and thus you could also say, that THE SEVEN RAYS are "cut off" through the process of becoming UNIVERSE, in the case of BRAHMAN, and SOLAR SYSTEM in the case of BRAHMĀ. This was taught at INITIATION in EVERY great culture. THE SUN LOSES her RAYS [seven] and becomes...US.

*With EVERYTHING in it.

See the SUN losing her SEVEN RAYS, including the almost endless many emanations of these rays, who are thus ALSO SHORTENED.

613

That gives the appearance of a crown of thorns, and that was exactly what the candidate received at INITIATION, a CROWN OF BRAMBLES. Religion turned it LATER into a CROWN OF THORNS and a REAL CRUCIFIXION.

SO THE SUN WAS "circumcised" or shortened of her RAYS, or the rays were "cut off", and this SYMBOLIC ACT turned later into the perverted procedure of CIRCUMCISION, because the RABBI thinks: "Once I have THE PENIS I have a worshipper for life", or: "Once I have THE PENIS, I have THE MAN."

614

CIRCUMSICED SUN.

CIRCUMSICED PENIS.

BIRTH AND DEGENERATION OF
CHRISTIANITY

ABOUT 70 B.C.* After having been INITIATED [symbolic crucifixion, followed by extreme tests for the ASTRAL SOUL] in EGYPT, JESUS** returned to JERUSALEM and revealed THE TRUTH about INITIATION to a FEW disciples and told them to spread the MESSAGE throughout the world. Then he returned to EGYPT where he died and reincarnated [his spirit soul] several times in GREAT BEINGS. Now the man called JESUS lives in his [for now] last incarnation in TIBET among all the other MASTERS. FOUR OF JESUS' DISCIPLES wrote down, after he had left them, in symbolical and allegorical form, what he had taught them. Why in symbolical form? Because JESUS said: "To you [the disciples] I speak the TRUTH, to THOSE [the masses] I speak in parables." well, HE never spoke to THE MASSES HIMSELF. What he meant was, when THEY [the disciples] would teach, they should speak in PARABLES. [or in ALLEGORY]. NO ONE knows the names of the FOUR THEOSOPHISTS, WHO wrote THE FOUR GOSPELS. To call them MATTHEW, MARK, LUKE and JOHN has to be believed by FAITH. There is NO PROOF. NONE WHATSOEVER. Every learned Christian, or GNOSTIC, knows, that the GOSPELS have been written ACCORDING to MATTHEW, according to MARK, according to LUKE and according to JOHN, but not BY them.

*30 years after Jesus was born, but since B.C. is an established term we use it here as MARK but not as FACT.

** JESUS spoke to his few disciples in ARAMEAN and NOT in HEBREW, which THEN was EXTINCT.

HOWEVER, ONCE THE GOSPELS were given out, they were accepted by some and NOT by others. Those who ACCEPTED them, built the CHRISTIAN CHURCH around these FOUR GOSPELS. Not much later THE GOSPELS WERE FORGED, REWRITTEN*, INTERPRETED etc. They were forged by THE LEADERS OF THE CHURCH AND THEIR HELPERS, in order to gain power over the masses. Once they had the "WORD OF GOD" they made GOD "Say" EVERYTHING [or whatever was in THEIR interest]. Two of the best forgers working for the CHRISTIAN CHURCH, were The JEWISH Historian EUSEBIUS and the LATIN historian TACITUS. What they did first, was to remove the most [to the CHURCH] dangerous part of the GOSPELS, the doctrine of REINCARNATION and KARMA [as you sow, so shall you reap]. Then they turned JESUS from the SON OF GOD into GOD HIMSELF, declaring him THE SAVIOUR. Aren't we ALL SONS OF GOD? THE ORIGINAL GOSPELS teach the SUCCESSION or PROCESSION: FATHER, MOTHER [or the HOLY GHOST] and its offspring THE SON. BUT SON does not mean ANY human being, but an ABSTRACT [though male-female] emanation. The WESTERN church turned all this into FATHER, SON and THEN the MOTHER, or HOLY GHOST, now, as you can see, emanates the SON DIRECTLY from THE FATHER, and NOT from the MOTHER.** Then they took JESUS' words "I and my father are ONE" as EVIDENCE for this MANIPULATION and NOW JESUS IS EVEN GOD HIMSELF.

* SEE, WHAT THE DESIRE OF THE CHURCH FOR POWER AND MONEY HAD DONE WITH A ONCE PURE TEACHING.

** This caused the church to SPLIT, into CHURCH OF ROME and GREEK ORTHODOX CHURCH.

Now we could say, who cares? WHO CARES, who emanated from whom? That is what you think! your very life and every day to day existence has been, and IS, influenced by this "split decision" called FILIOQUE, which means "And from the SON." BECAUSE: by the DECISION of the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH to set the SON before the MOTHER, the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH did the NECESSARY step to also DETHRONE the female principle and eventually the FEMALE or WOMAN herself. Remember: the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH sees in the woman the ROOT OF ALL EVIL and the DIRECT incarnation of the devil. In order to get away with that theory, the COSMIC FEMALE PRINCIPLE, which was THE HOLY GHOST, had to be dethroned and set AFTER the SON, or THE FEMALE HAD TO BE SET AFTER THE MALE. Or "FILIOQUE" also allowed THEN the Roman church to say: MALE FIRST and THEN [maybe] the FEMALE. FILIOQUE, was the LEVER for PATRIARCHATE, or: FATHER RULES THE FAMILY. Later this expanded politically in: MAN [male] rules SOCIETY, or MALE RULES EVERYTHING INCLUDING FEMALE. Most males, especially priests, ALWAYS had that intention, but now they even had the "okay" from GOD. This switching of a word from place THREE to place TWO, or to set the MALE, or SON, BEFORE the FEMALE, allowed the church later to sell the FAIRYTALE about ADAM and EVE and the SERPENT. Now that they →

"... to assert that Christianity communicated to man moral truths previously unknown, argues, on the part of the asserter, either gross ignorance or else willful fraud."
H.T. BUCKLE, Historian.

had pinpointed the enemy, they began to eliminate HIM, or better HER, by killing* millions of women, declaring them as witches and burning them [often including their daughters] at the stake. Thus the roman catholic church can be called merely a CONGREGATION OF WOMEN HATERS, and maybe the GREATEST MASS MURDERER OF ALL TIMES IN THE NAME OF GOD.

613

*"WITCH" BURNING AT THE STAKE, AFTER HAVING BEEN RAPEO AND TORTURED BY PRIESTS.

*in TRUTH they were killed because they had found HERBS, which prevented pregnancy...

Questions and answers to the ORIGIN OF CHRISTIANITY.

- Why was Christianity founded in the first place?
- Because in those days [about 70-20 "B.C."] degeneration and immorality had become so strong, that the INITIATES [motivated by JESUS], decided to reveal to the masses in VEILED form the teachings of the ADYTUM [or the inner part of the temple], which was then also called a Sanctuary-teaching.
- Why in veiled form?
- Because they were afraid, that the teaching in its UNVEILED form could have been misused, as it happened so many times before. "So they took the noble figure of Jesus, Yêshûa'... and built around him, as the central figure of initiation, what took place in the Adytum and gave out these teachings, these facts, in thinly disguised allegory. Result: THE FOUR GOSPELS." *
- Why do they differ so much?
- Because they are written by FOUR INITIATES.
- Why do they seem so greatly alike?
- Because they reveal ONE knowledge.
- were they [the Gospels] written as a faithful historical record of the life and work of a Jewish Rabbi?
- NO. The Initiates, following the order of JESUS,

* Dr. G. de Purucker, chaplain of the American Church in Geneva, Switzerland, in his book "STUDIES IN OCCULT PHILOSOPHY".

just used him as a figure on which to hang the wondrous story.

- But WHO wrote the Gospels?

- FOUR INITIATES, but no one will ever know their names.

- When were they written?

- Same answer. No one knows, but we can say, that they were later REWRITTEN, or passed on by 4 men called MATTHEW, MARK, LUKE, and JOHN. And that is, why the CORRECT Hebrew translation is: "... ACCORDING to Matthew, Mark, Luke and John."

- Why were the Gospels accepted?

- Simply because the people LIKED them. Some liked them and some didn't.

- Did these FOUR GOSPELS start CHRISTIANITY?

- No. Christianity was always, or ALREADY, there and all over the Christian Empire [which then included the Greek world]. Those who LIKED the Gospels handed them over to their friends.

And some people saw THE POWER that these GOSPELS had over the MASSES, and they founded THE CHURCH*, which became thus the greatest and most powerful instrument of manipulation and CRIME mankind had ever known. THE CHURCH degenerated into: BLACK MAGIC.

- Can we thus say, that CHRISTIANITY has failed?

- YES. AUM to THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

* BUT! CHRISTIANITY was not at all mainly derived from JUDAISM, but from GREEK THOUGHT [though misunderstood] meaning NEOPYTHAGOREAN, NEOPLATONIC, etc. Read DIONYSIUS and you'll understand.

1-100 A.D.

APOLLONIUS OF TYANA, REINCARNATION OF JESUS CHRIST.

The CHURCH, during and after his lifetime, did not like APOLLONIUS OF TYANA, because his life strongly resembled the life of JESUS. Of course, he WAS HIS REINCARNATION! He had all the powers that JESUS had. He could heal, and performed all sorts of MIRACLES. But unlike the INITIATE "Jesus", APOLLONIUS mainly taught the RICH and POWERFUL. He knew the UNSPEAKABLE NAME. Even the JESUITS agreed, that APOLLONIUS OF TYANA had supernatural powers, but they explained these powers, by declaring him as a MEDIUM OF SATAN. None of that is true. APOLLONIUS was simply a CHALDEAN INITIATE, which explains EVERYTHING. He can also be called a SAINT, because APOLLONIUS OF TYANA appeared AFTER his "death" to AURELIAN and told him, NOT to destroy the city TYANA. AURELIAN OBEYED, building even a temple for APOLLONIUS. And though it is 900 YEARS too early, I mention here the SECOND REINCARNATION of JESUS CHRIST, or, and, APOLLONIUS OF TYANA, namely RAMANUJACHARYA, born 1017 A.D., reviver of the devotional element in HINDUISM. And how else can it be, since HE, APOLLONIUS and JESUS, all belong

to the SIXTH RAY which represents, in its main aspect, BHAKTE OR DEVOTION.

THREE INCARNATIONS* OF JESUS.

614

*His "lower" aspects reincarnated [physical-etheral-astral-animal], HIS HIGHER SELF [or ĀTMA part] was a UNIQUE AVATĀRĪC emanation, and MAYBE he was overshadowed by a BODHISATTWA. [MAYBE, meaning the REincarnations of JESUS, because as JESUS the INITIATE he was inspired by the BODHISATTWA of GAUTAMA BUDDHA.]

-1066a -

More about Apollonius of Tyana, - Reincarnation of JESUS CHRIST.

Apollonius of Tyana was born at Tyana, in Cappadocia, Asia Minor, February 16, A. D. ^{*}2. His name derived from "Apollo" the Sun God of Greece. Philostratus, a learned scholar, wrote about Apollonius, and so did other historians. Apollonius of Tyana is no fiction, like the church want us to believe. A Deva ^{**} appeared to Apollonius' mother, informing her that it, the Deva, or God, should be born through her in a human body. Whether this happened through sexual intercourse with her husband or not is unknown. Some say, that the God just entered her, growing in the womb for nine months. After birth all people of the village acknowledged this child to be the child of God. Growing in stature he attained power, greatness of memory and striking beauty. As a man Apollonius studied for six years under the Pythagorean teacher Euxenes*. For five more years he, Apollo-

* How could he be the reincarnation of Jesus at 2 A. D? Because Jesus, the initiate was born about 100 years prior to his official birth in the bible. AUM.
** which is, for instance, the spirit of Jesus.

-1066b-

nus, kept silent. During these five years, he wandered through Asia Minor. Though never speaking a word during that odyssey, his fame spread far and wide. Needless to say that he renounced all animal products, wine and woman and lived solely on Fruits, water and herbs. In Ephesus people flocked about him. In Antioch he taught Pythagorean philosophy. In the temple of Apollo Paphne at Antioch, Apollonius of Tyana was taught the mysteries of its priesthood and became a Master of the Temple. At the age of 33 he went to Jerusalem. When people heard of his coming they shouted Hosanna [blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord]. The Gospels record that event, but shall be removed about 350 years later [in the 4th century] for the New Testament. Instead of that they inserted the name of Jesus. How right they were without knowing it. But they inserted the name Jesus

in order to make the HIGHEST GOD and Redeemer of him, without we all can not be saved. But that is not true, and was never the original ancient teaching, of which Religion is a distorted forged version. You can only redeem YOURSELF by OVERCOMING. AUM. Whenever it tells us in Mat. 21:9; Mk. 11:9; Jn. 12:13 about JESUS, in Truth APOLLONIUS OF TYANA is meant. At Rome Apollonius saved a dead maiden and brought her back to life again, simply by ordering her Spirit to return into her body*. This story is recorded by Damis, a disciple of Apollonius, and interpolated in the synoptic gospels [Mat. 9:25; Mk. 5:39-42; Lu. 8:54, 55].

In 36.A.D. Apollonius went to India to study under the Hindu Masters for two years. The rest of his life and his mysterious disappearance are spread throughout The Book of Light. AUM.

*That is ONLY possible, when the body is still warm and the Etheric cord of the "dead" person is not completely ruptured.

-1066d-

MORE ABOUT THE FISH-SYMBOL. 

The subtitle of APOCALYPSE is called "The Initiation of Anointed Ieosus". But the correct Greek translation is "Apocalypse, Initiation of IOANNES." Who is IOANNES? Just another form of the FISH GOD IOANNES. And what about Jos. 1:1? "...the Lord spoke unto Joshua, the son of Nun". Nun is Semitic for FISH. In the Talmud the Messiah is called "THE FISH". In the catacombs a Fish was the earliest symbol of the gospel Jesus. Jonah was swallowed by a big fish, and spit out again after three day and nights [Jno. 1:17; 2:10]. Saktideva was swallowed by a big fish and vomited out after three days, and the same happened to HERCULES. One additional meaning of all this is, that the Sun remains at the Winter solstice, from Dec. 22nd to 25th in the lowest Region [or belly of the Fish]. Then it is cast forth and renews its career. But the FISH SYMBOL is also the personification of man's seed with the fishy odor. Like a Man's Seed comes from the River of Living Water, so are Fish drawn from the Water. The oily substance with a fishy odor, excreted by the gonad glands, enters the blood, thus carried to all parts of the body. THIS IS [also] THE BLOOD OF CHRIST. "Christ being raised..." is semen not wasted but transformed into SPIRITUAL ENERGY up to the HIGHEST CHAKRA. AUM.

[73-7] B.C. EUROPE

SPARTACUS revolts in Southern ITALY. The end: 6000 slaves are crucified.

[60-53] B.C.

JULIUS CAESAR [together with POMPEII and CASSIUS] rules

ROME.

48 B.C.

CAESAR meets CLEOPATRA .4 years later they stab him to death.

[31 B.C.]

ANTONY and CLEOPATRA are defeated by OCTAVIAN.

EGYPT becomes ROMAN PROVINCE

[4 B.C.] PAX ROMANA, two hundred years of roman peace.

I. A.D.* - 500 A.D.

[37.A.D.] EUROPE [64.A.D]
Assassination of CALIGULA. NERO burns ROME,
[65.A.D.]
SENECA commits suicide.**
79 A.D. eruption of VESUVIUS destroys Pompeii and Her-
culanum.

[28 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST [42-60] A.D.
JOHN THE BAPTIST teaches. PAUL writes EPISTLES,***
and conducts missionary work in ASIA MINOR and

[25 A.D.] FAR EAST
CHINA: Buddhism under MING TI.

[117 A.D.] EUROPE
ROME is greatest power.

[132-135] A.D. NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST
Jewish revolt against ROME fails.

[100 A.D.] FAR EAST
Beginning of Japanese state. * →

* A.D. and "B.C." are of course not correct, since JESUS was born 100 years BEFORE the time mentioned in the scriptures, but for the sake of it I keep this chronological order. Other nations and cultures have other dates, according to THEIR prophets.
*** APOSTLE'S LETTERS. But no PAUL, nor anybody else of the "Apostles", even saw JESUS in the flesh, because he "died" BEFORE PAUL and the others [whoever they may have been] were even BORN.

** accused of conspiracy against NERO, whose teacher he was.

[100 A.D.] AMERICAS
Great TEOTIHUACAN civilization**. Agricultural
technique[s] around HUGE pyramid complex
Temple of QUETZACOATL.***

[205 A.D.] EUROPE [252 A.D.]
British revolt against ROMANS. FRANKS, GOTHs and
ALEMANNI break into the ROMAN EMPIRE. [the old
and degenerated has to FALL, in order to make room
to the NEW. Everything is PROGRESS. AUM to ŚIVA.]

[268 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.
QUEEN OF PALMYRA conquers SYRIA.

[220 A.D.] FAR EAST
End of HAN DYNASTY. White HUNS [central asian
nomads] invade China.

[303 A.D.] EUROPE [306-337] A.D.
Persecution of CHRISTIANS. CONSTANTINE reigns.
[305 A.D.] HUNS invade Europe, attacking THE GOTHS.***

*** pushing them westwards. Most of these wars are nothing but reincarnative
repetitions of confrontations from Atlan-
** Serpent worship, ten times.

** CENTRAL MEXICO.

→ * The Japanese have the same problem - than the JEWS.
All they KNOW, they COPIED from OTHERS, in this case from the
CHINESE. But in borrowing the chinese symbols, the JAPANESE
found them difficult to understand and to read, so the JAPANESE
WOMEN invented two new alphabets, the Hiragana and Katakana
one for their own and one for foreign languages. For instance

bata means butter, mota - motor etc.

[the Japanese] eventually learned to read the chinese signs and symbols. Later they

[330 A.D.]

CONSTANTINOPLE becomes capital of the roman empire. Massacre of 7000 anti-romans. [And you, oh reader, want to tell me that all these cruelties shall be left unpaid? KARMA registers every SECOND of your breath and gives it BACK to you. Stop hating and judging in word, thought or act, and eliminate further KARMA from now on.]

[320-350] A.D. AFRICA
Christianity in AXUM.*

325 A.D.**

[400-450] A.D. EUROPE

GOTHS overrun EUROPE. ATTILA [King of the HUNS] rules over Hungary, Russia, Poland and GERMANY.

[428 A.D.]

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.

Persians rule ARMENIA [The torturers of the past become victims of the future...]

[450 A.D.]

FAR EAST

BUDDHISM in BURMA.

[429 A.D.]

AFRICA

VANDALS establish in Africa. CARTHAGE becomes VANDAL CAPITAL.

*** EAST GERMAN tribe. [most of the EASTGERMANS OF TODAY are reincarnations of the VANDALS. NOW they EXPERIENCE how it feels to be oppressed. AMERICA is the land of Freedom, oh reader, USE this chance, don't ABUSE it.]

** Is this reason enough to present him or other kings as heroes in our school books? NO MAN SHOULD RULE OVER MAN. AUM.
* or AKSUM, ancient capital of Ethiopia [kingdom].

** Roman Catholicism founded as the Roman State religion, financed and promoted by the power

and tax-money of the great Roman Empire. Churches were established, bishops appointed, etc.

REINTRODUCTION OF WORSHIP
[AND THUS RELIGION] THROUGH THE
HEBREW QUABBĀLĀH, BY PLAGIA-
RIZING AND THEN FORGING [one
word...] THE ORIGINAL HINDŪ
SCRIPTURE.

HINDŪ ORIGINAL.

"ALL THE CREATURES IN THE
WORLD HAVE EACH A SUPERIOR
ABOVE. THIS SUPERIOR, WHOSE
INNER PLEASURE IT IS TO EMA-
NATE INTO THEM, CANNOT
IMPART EFFLUX UNTIL THEY
HAVE MEDITATED.

HEBREW COPY.*

" ALL THE CREATURES IN THE WORLD
HAVE EACH A SUPERIOR ABOVE. THIS SU-
PERIOR, WHOSE INNER PLEASURE IT IS TO
EMANATE INTO THEM, CANNOT IMPART
EFFLUX UNTIL THEY HAVE WORSHIPPED."

* SEPPER M'bo Sha-arim.

THE ORIGIN OF THE FOUR GOSPELS

Recorded by PAPPUS [about 400 A.D.]

Many distorted and forged copies of CHALDEAN [and later HEBREW] TRUTH had survived in MANY DIFFERENT SCROLLS AND SCRIPTURES until about 400 A.D.

615

The EARLY CHRISTIAN CHURCH IS HELPLESS. What is the TRUE WORD OF GOD? So they decided to place all the DIFFERENT GOSPELS over night in...

-1074-

... THE HOLY OF HOLIES*

*

... AND LOCKED THE DOORS.

* in the CHANCEL of the "Holy of Holies".

- 1076a -

- Why, oh Great Chohan, did they burn all ancient scriptures and present their own version of it as being the word of God?
- Bishop Theodore [5th century A.D.] explains it in a report made to his superior: "I found more than 200 books [ancient scriptures] in our churches that had been received with respect; and, having gathered them all up, I caused them to be burnt, and in their place introduced the gospels of the Four Evangelists." [Fab. 1:20].
- What did these scriptures teach?
- They taught, oh Lanco, that man has eternal life and needs no "Redeemer". This teaching makes a gospel Jesus useless and frees man from priesthood. That is why the scriptures had to be destroyed.
- How old is the bible as we have it today?
- Not more than three centuries.

-10766-

MARTYRS.

611

St. Alban king. of St. Gensin
Feb Fleming p 226
Bowl 3.

AUM to the MARTYRS. They shall have their reward in another world, while those, who tortured them, shall suffer in this AND in another world, for many incarnations to come.* AUM.

* ARMENIA is just ONE example.

-1078-

612

Why Crucifixion?

The question remains: why distorting a crucifixion at INITIATION into a REAL crucifixion, leading to suffering and DEATH at the cross? The answer is: The dramatic death of Jesus at the cross had to be invented in order to make of Jesus a GOD and thus to clear the way for Christianity and the Dogma of Atonement [redeeming mankind through Jesus' suffering and death at the cross].

Students often ask me, why the fairytale of Jesus' suffering and death at the cross was never popular in INDIA. Who better than Helena Petrovna Blavatsky could answer that question by quoting herself some body she did not always agree with, namely F. Maximilian Müller, the English philologist and mythologist [1823-1900 born in Germany]

Blavatsky: "In India where life is valued as of no account, the crucifixion would have produced little effect, if any. In a country where - as all the Indianists are well aware - religious fanatics set themselves to dying by inches in penances lasting for years; where the most fearful macevations are self-inflicted by fakirs; where young and delicate widows, in a spirit of bravado against the government, as much as out of religious fanaticism, mount the funeral pile with a smile on their face;"

* Although there were many who died during Initiation.

where, to quote the words of the great lecturer [Müller],
"Men in the prime of life throw themselves under
the car of Jaggernāth*, to be crushed to death by
the idol they believe in; where the plaintiff who
cannot get redress starves himself to death at the
door of his judge; where the philosopher who thinks
he has learned all which this world can teach
him, and who longs for absorption into the Deity,
quietly steps into the Ganges, in order to arrive
at the other shore of existence." ^{***} in such a coun-
try even a voluntary crucifixion would have passed
unnoticed. IN JUDEA, AND EVEN AMONG BRAVER
NATIONS THAN THE JEWS - THE ROMANS AND
THE GREEKS - WHERE EVERY ONE CLUNG MORE
OR LESS TO LIFE, AND MOST PEOPLE WOULD HAVE
FOUGHT FOR IT WITH DESPERATION, THE TRAGI-
CAL END OF THE GREAT REFORMER WAS CALCU-
LATED TO PRODUCE A PROFOUND IMPRESSION."
Another explanation would be: The Hindûs be-
long to the Fifth Âryan Race, and the me-
mory about the TRUTH is still fresh in them...
On the next pages we shall learn how Religion
copied the life of Christna and adapted
it to the life of CHRISTUS. The similarity
of the two names alone betrays the forgery.
Furthermore: The story of Christna is but an
ALLEGORY [now unveiled in the Book of Light
as INITIATION and more]. The name CHRISTNA

* origin of a Hebrew copy called Jaa and Ja-Ga and
JAVHE or "He who is". God as a big truck = Jaggernāth.
** Blavatsky continues.

derived, like the Greek word Christos from its philological root SANSKRIT. KRIS mean SACRED in Sanskrit and the Hindû Deity was named CHRIS-NA, later CHRISTNA, from whence the later CHRIST etc. Although we use the spelling KRISHNA the correct spelling would be CHRIS-NĀ or CHRISTNA, because the word KRISHNA means black, or black colour or is synonymous for the beginning of THE DARK AGE [3102 B.C.], but the name for the Hindû deity is NOT derived from the color black. But since CHRIS-NA or CHRISTNA is known everywhere as KRISHNA or KRĪṢṆĀ we continue using that name. Here now the original and the copy, and how they turned the allegorical life of KRISHNA into a real life of Jesus of Nazareth*.

[Christna]

[Christ]

ORIGINAL

Prior to 3102 B.C

KRISHNA [Christna]

Epoch: Uncertain,
though his death
3102 B.C. is recorded in the scriptures

COPY.

More than 3200 years later

JESUS

Epoch: Uncertain, though
all Esoteric scriptures and
zodiacal constellations
are pointing at 2091 years
ago.

* although both of them LIVED, but as TEACHERS and not as GODS. When they "died" they left their LIFE STORY as ALLEGORICAL TEACHING for a FEW disciples.

ORIGINAL [Christna] ^{-1078d-} COPY [Jesus]

but more as a zodiacal landmark: Commencement of the Dark age, Kali-yuga.

Descent: Christna descends of a royal family, but is brought up by sheperds; is called the SHEPHERD GOD. Birth and divine descent are kept secret from Kansa.

Incarnation of: Vishnu, the second person of the Trimurti which is the Sanskrit term for TRINITY, Christna was worshipped at Mathura, on the river Jumna.

Persecuted by: Kansa, Tyrant of Madura, but miraculously escapes. In the hope of destroying

Descent: From the royal family of David. Is worshiped by sheperds at his birth, and is called the "Good Sheperd" [Gospel according to John].

Incarnation of: The Holy Ghost, then the second person of the Trinity, now the third. But the Trinity was not invented* until 325 years after his birth. Went to Mathura or Matarea, Egypt, and produced his first miracles there [Gospel of Infancy].

Persecuted by: Herod, King of Judaea, but escapes into Egypt under conduct of an angel.

* better: applied in connection with him. The Trinity itself exists since eternity

Christna
ORIGINAL

-1078e-

Jesus
COPY

the child, the king
has thousands of
male innocents slaugh-
tered.

To assure his slaughter,
Herod orders a massa-
cre of innocents, and
40,000 were slain.

Christna's mother:
was Devaki, or Deva-
nagui, an immaculate
virgin [but had given
birth to eight sons be-
fore Christna].

Jesus' mother: Was Ma-
riam, or Miriam; mar-
ried to her husband,
yet an immaculate vir-
gin, but had several
children besides Jesus.
[Matthew xiii. 55, 56.]

Characteristics:

Christna is endowed with
beauty, omniscience, and om-
nipotence from birth. Pro-
duces miracles, cures the
lame and blind, and casts
out demons. Washes the
feet of the Brahmans, and
descending to the lowest re-
gion [Hell or Astral plane]
liberates the dead [lost
Souls], and returns to VAI-
CONTHA - the paradise of Vish-
nu. Christna was the God Vish-
nu himself in human form.

Characteristics:

Jesus is similarly en-
dowed [Gospels and Apo-
cryphal Testament]. Pas-
ses his life with sinners
and publicans. Casts out
demons likewise. The on-
ly notable difference bet-
ween the three is that
Jesus is charged with
casting out devils by
the power of Beelze-
bub, which the others
were not. Jesus washes
the feet of his disci-
ples, dies, descends to
hell, and ascends to
heaven, after libera-
ting the dead [in
Truth it is INITIATION].

Christna-Original

Christna creates boys out of calves, and vice versa. He crushes the Serpent's head.

Christna rebels: He is a Unitarian [holding that God is a single being, etc.] He persecutes the clergy, charges them with ambition and hypocrisy to their faces, divulges the great secrets of the Sanctuary - the Unity of God and immortality of our Spirit. Tradition says he fell a victim to their vengeance. His favorite disciple, Arjuna, never deserts him to the last. There are credible traditions that Christna or Krishna died on the cross [a Tree] nailed to it by an arrow. The best scholars agree that

Jesus - Copy

Jesus is said to have crushed the Serpent's head, agreeably to original revelation in GENESIS. He also transforms boys into kids, and kids into boys [Gospel of Infancy].

Jesus rebels: Against THE OLD JEWISH LAW; denounces the Scribes, and Pharisees, and the synagogue for hypocrisy and dogmatic intolerance. Breaks the Sabbath, defies the Law. Is accused by the Jews of divulging the secrets of the Sanctuary. Is put to death on a cross [a tree]. Of the little handful of disciples whom he had converted, one betrays him, one denies him, and the others desert him at the last, except John - the disciple he loved. Jesus and Christna die either on, or under, a tree and are connected with a cross which

-10789-

THE ORIGINAL
Christna

the Irish Cross
at Tuam, erected long
before the Christian era,
is Asiatic.

Christna ascends: To
Swarga and becomes
Nirguna. Swarga is
the Sanskrit term for
"heaven." Swarga or SVAR-
GA means literally "Going
to leading to the abode
of light."

Christna, or Krishna,
on the cross.

THE COPY
JESUS

is symbolical for the
Three-fold power of cre-
ation.

Jesus ascends: To Para-
dise.

Jesus Christ on
the cross.

ORIGINAL
[He was indeed initiated]

COPY
[He too was initiated].

-1078h-

More proof for the fact that religion is nothing but clever copied pagan tradition.*

Egyptian original. [To the JUSTIFIED.]

"Let the Osiris go; ye see he is without fault... He lived on truth, he has fed on truth... The God has welcomed him as he desired. He has given food to my hungry, drink to my thirsty ones, clothes to my naked... He has made the sacred food of the gods the meat of the spirits." [Pronounced by "The Lord of Truth" when judging the human Soul under Trial]. THESE were the original words Jesus passed on to his disciples after he was initiated in Egypt. See how his words were distorted in Matthew XXV, Kingdom of Heaven.

Christian copy.

The "Son of Man" [Osiris is also called SON] judges the nations and addresses the JUSTIFIED: "Come ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom... For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat; I was thirsty and ye gave me drink... naked and ye clothed me."**

The Indian original. Legend of Ananda, asking drink of a Mata ng ha woman

When she reminds him that she belongs to a LOW CASTE, thus not being worthy to give Ananda to drink, he ans-

* And pagan tradition is a distorted copy of ESOTERIC

SCIENCE. Glory to The Book of Light.

** See how they degraded the SPIRITUAL meat of the Egyptian original into REAL meat!

-1078j-

wers: "I do not ask thee, my sister, either thy caste or thy family, I only ask thee if thou canst give me some." Charmed and moved to tears, the Matangha woman repents, joins the Order and even becomes a saint.

The forged Copy.

The Gospel according to John.

When Jesus meets the antitype of the woman at the well.

The Buddhist original [Canon].

"Whosoever, with a purely believing heart, offers nothing but a handful of water, or presents so much to the spiritual assembly, or gives drink therewith to the poor and needy, or to a beast of the field; this meritorious action will not be exhausted in many ages."

The copy. Gospel, Matthew X.42

"And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward."

The Buddhist original

When Buddha was born [about the clouds stopped in the sky, the rivers ceased to flow, Flowers ceased to bud and even the birds remained silent. That is because nature was full of awe and expectation. The blind

saw, Supernatural Light spread all over the world, the lame and dumb were cured and all animals stopped eating. [Lalitavistara, vol. ii, pp. 90, 91].

The copy "Protevangelium." *

"At the hour of the nativity [of Jesus], as Joseph looked up into the air, 'I saw,' he says, 'the clouds astonished, and the fowls of the air stopping in the midst of their flight... And I beheld the sheep dispersed... and yet the sheep stood still; and I looked into a river, and saw the kids with their mouths close to the water, and touching it, but they did not drink. "Then a bright cloud overshadowed the cave, so that their eyes could not bear it... The hand of Salomé, which was withered, was straightway cured... The blind saw; the lame and dumb were cured."

The Buddhist original.

Without having yet studied the young Gautama surpassed even his teachers in wisdom and knowledge, which included even wrestling, and archery. He furthermore defined 64 kinds of writings, unknown to the masters themselves [Pali Buddhistical Annals, "iii, p. 28; "Manual of Buddhism," 142. Hardy.]

The copy "Gospel of Infancy." *

"And when he [Jesus] was twelve years old... a certain principal Rabbi asked him, 'Hast thou read books?' and a certain astronomer asked the Lord Jesus whether he had studied astronomy. And Lord Jesus explained to him... about the spheres... about the physics and metaphysics. Also things that reason of man had never discovered.... The constitutions of the body, how the soul operated upon the body... etc. And at this the master was so surprised that he said: 'I believe this boy was born before Noah... he is more learned than any master.'"

Read THE TEN COMMANDMENTS OF BUDDHA^{**} and compare them to MATTHEW...

We understand now why the missionaries failed to convert Brahmanists and Buddhists.

Because, as Blavatsky says "...the mythical life and birth of Jesus are a faithful copy of those of the Brahmanical Christ^{***}." Jesus like Buddha and many other great teachers were Initiates. THAT is why their lives seem to be so much of the same nature. Pythagoras too was an INITIATE. The next page proves how even THE NEW TESTAMENT copied from Pythagorean teaching.

* chap. xx., xxi.; see also Luke ii. 46, 47. *** later Krishna.

** Pali-Barmen text [Prâtimoksha Sūtra].

I. THE ORIGINAL

Pythagoras

a) "Possess not treasures, but those things which no one can take from you."

b) "It is better for a part of the body which contains purulent matter and threatens to infect the whole, to be burnt than to continue so in another state [life]."

c) "You have in yourself something similar to God, and therefore use yourself as the temple of God."

d) "The greatest honour which can be paid to God, is to know and imitate his perfection."

II. THE COPY

New Testament.

a) "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal." [Mat. vi. 19]

b) "And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off; it is better for thee to enter unto life maimed, than go to hell," etc. [Mark ix. 43].

c) "Know ye not ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?"

[1 Corinthians, iii. 16].

"That ye may be the children of your Father, which is in Heaven, be ye perfect even as your Father is perfect." [Mat. v. 45-48]

These and many more verses in the new Testament were simply copied from the teachings of Pythagoras. I could fill volumes of the size of The Book of Light, proving what Christianity and Judaism have in common with film maker Stephen Spielberg. The three of them had never an own idea, but they copy other peoples ideas declaring them to be their own.

What about THE COMING OF CHRIST? Is that a copy too? And from which original?

Prophecies from the Hindu Books. [Ramatsarvarian tradition of the Atharva, Vedangas, Vedantas]. Upa-Ved, etc.

THE CHRISTIAN BOOKS.

Thousands and hundred-thousands of years old and therefore

THE ORIGINAL.

a) He [the Redeemer] shall come, crowned with lights, the pure fluid issuing from the great soul ... dispersing darkness" [Atharva].

b) "In the early part of the Kali-Yuga shall be born the son of the virgin." [Vedanta]

THE COPY.

a) "The people of Galilee of the Gentiles which sat in darkness saw great light."

[Matthew iv. from Isaiah ix. 1, 2]

b) "Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a son." [Isaiah, vii, Mat. i. 23]

*That DID happen millions of times during THE THIRD ROOT RACE... But HERE by virgin the CENTRAL SUN and also Akasha is meant, from whence the PERFECTED SPIRIT of Jesus [or other great teachers] emanated. The PHYSICAL body was created through SEXUAL UNION.

Hindu Original

c) "The Redeemer shall come, and the accursed Rakhasas shall fly for refuge in the deepest hell."
[Atharva].

d) "He shall come and life will defy death... and he shall revivify the blood of all beings, shall regenerate all bodies, and purify all souls."

e) "He shall come and all animated beings, all the flowers, plants, men, women, the infants, the slaves... shall together intone the chant of joy, for he is the Lord of all creatures... he is infinite, for he is power, for he is wisdom, for he is beauty, for he is all and in all."

Christian Copy

c) "Behold, now Jesus of Nazareth, with the brightness of his glorious divinity, put to flight all the horrid powers of darkness."
[Nicodemus]

d) "And I give unto them eternal life, and they shall never perish."
[John x. 28]

e) "Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout oh daughter of Jerusalem! behold, thy King cometh unto thee... he is just... for how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! Corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids."

[Zechariah ix]

f.) "He shall come, more sweet than honey and ambrosia, more pure than the lamb without spot" [Ibid]

f.) "Behold The Lamb of God" [John i.36]

"He was brought as a lamb to the slaughter." [Isaiah 53].

g.) "Happy the blest womb that shall bear him [Ibid].

g.) "Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb." [Luke i]; "Blessed is the womb that bore thee" [xi.27]

h.) "And God shall manifest His Glory, and make His power resound, and shall reconcile Himself with His creatures." [Ibid.]

h.) "God manifested forth his Glory" [John, 1st Ep. God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself" [2 Corinth v.]

i.) "It is in the bosom of a woman that the ray of the divine splendor will receive human form, and she shall bring forth, being a virgin, for no impure contact shall have defiled her." [Vedangas].

i.) "Being an unparalleled instance, without any pollution or defilement, and a virgin shall bring forth a son, and a maid shall bring forth the Lord," [Gospel of Mary, iii].

Again: The quotations on the left side are a couple of thousand years older than those to the right. That takes care of the question: Who was first Christ or Krishna?

-10789-

500 - 1000 A.D.

[527-565 A.D.] EUROPE *

CODE OF ROMAN LAW recovers AFRICA from VANDALS and ITALY from OSTROGOTHS.

[537 A.D.] Death of KING ARTHUR*** [584 A.D.] LOMBARDS*** invade Northern Italy. SLAVS overrun GREECE. Earthquakes in SYRIA kills 250,000. AUM to the Element DEVAS .AUM.

[570 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

Birth of the shepherd and caravan conductor MOHAMMED, or MAHOMET. At the age of 40 he has a vision and changes the direction of prayer from JERUSALEM to MECCA and founds the ISLAM [which means SUBMISSION to GODS will]. *** Listen to what this remarkable man says about JESUS CHRIST.

MOHAMMED: "JESUS OF NAZARETH was verily a true prophet of ALLAH and a grand man! But lo! His disciples

*** OF HIS, Mohammed's, FATHER, agreed, but we all come from ONE source, whatever name you might give it. And since IT is an expanding Entity [abstract!!] why not call it BRAHMAN, which is THE EXPANDER. AUM. →

*** Whenever you read "KING" from now on, understand that they did not wear the crown of their open CHAKRA [ENLIGHTENED] but a "real" crown, which just showed, that they were POWERFUL but FOR SURE not ENLIGHTENED.

** from OSTAR = EAST.

* 538-543 and again 553: The Theosophical Doctrine of

Reincarnation, taught by the Churchfather ORIGEN [though not accurately], is removed from the Gospels at the two Councils of Constantinople. Origen taught also, that the Universe is alive and that stars are living creatures, have souls and follow moral laws.

went all insane one day and made a GOD of him!"
MOHAMMED was married several times and had
problems with his HAREM. He died in the arms of his
favorite wife AYESHA.

[550 A.D.] FAR EAST

KHMERS* overrun and establish CAMBODSHA in
SOUTHEAST ASIA.

JAPANESE adopt more and more CHINESE culture
[script etc]. Reincarnation of the CHINESE WALL.

[610-641 A.D.] EUROPE

ARAB MOSLEMS [Saracens] attack Constantinople.*
CAEDMON writes english version of OLD TESTAMENT.

NEAR and MIDDLE EAST.

MOHAMMED works as PROPHET of ISLAM. MOSLEMS
CONQUER MECCA. [WHY, I ask wh reader, WHY does
religion ALWAYS have to conquer SOMEBODY or to IM-
PRESS its WILL on others?? TRUE KNOWLEDGE has to

* Here we have the PERFECT example, of how and why the worst
ATLANTEAN SONCENERS reincarnate and out-live their perverted
thoughts and emotions amongst each other. They all (until today
and especially ALL KHMERS] were TORTURERS
and SONCENERS on PLATO'S ATLANTIS, which sunk 11,000
YEARS ago in ONE DAY and ONE NIGHT.

→ Furthermore! SUBMISSION to GODS WILL* agreed, but why ana-
lyze the will of THE UNFATHOMABLE? Study "HIS" LAW, but not HIM.
HE or IT is BEYOND COMPREHENSION.

* 680 A.D. Sixth Ecumenical Council held at Constant-
tinople. The lamb is removed from the Cross [by
decree] and a man called JESUS put at its place...

"Conquer" NOBODY.] IF you have to force somebody to believe ANYTHING, you can be sure, that there is something wrong with this special BELIEF. And most of all, because it is, as the name already says, BELIEF and not KNOWLEDGE. So how can you possibly force somebody to believe ANYTHING? Only if you project FEAR on him and then present yourself, or the person of your choice, as SAVIOR of the poor condemned soul. No, the DECISION of whether you accept ANYTHING, has to be done by you and you alone [after the presentation of whatever DOCTRINE it might be.] But instead of putting their nose in their own business, they continue to "CONQUER".

MOSLEMS conquer EGYPT.

MOSLEMS conquer PERSIA.*

First edition of THE KORAN.**

[618 A.D.] FAR EAST

TSANG Dynasty in INDIA. Golden age of CHINA. Lastro-

** Revelations by ALLAH to MOHAMMED. But that is what MOHAMMED claims. You must be allowed to decide

for YOURSELF, to believe a man with a HANEM, who might have had, for a change, a sudden UP RUSH of KUNYALINE, which expressed itself by writing a book. THE BOOK OF LIGHT is NO REVELATION. It is KNOWLEDGE based on EXISTING ancient ZODIACAL cycles →

* Because [especially] MOSLEMS and JEWS feel THEIR FATHER RAY, they think, EVERYBODY must feel this ray. But that is illogical, because EVERY great NATION or TRIBE [its SPIRITS or higher MONADS] emanate out of ONE OF THE SEVEN RAYS and belong INDIVIDUALLY to THIS RAY. But the SEVEN RAYS emanate all out of BRAHMAN. And BRAHMAN is beyond speculation. AUM

onomy, mathematics, FIRST ENCYCLOPEDIA, art of printing, painting, poetry]
SARACENS attack AFGHANISTAN.
CHINESE help KOREANS.

[600 A.D.] AMERICAS
Huge ceremonial center [the reader can imagine, WHICH kind of ceremonies...] near the TITICACA lake.

[698 A.D.] AFRICA
The fall of CARTHAGE

EUROPE
[800 A.D.]
Pope LEO III. crowns Charlemagne. And here it is time to say something about POPES in general and in particular about: PETER [or SIMON, son of IONA, about 42 A.D.] who was never in Rome, and had also NOTHING to do with the foundation of the "LATIN CHURCH". Consequently no pope can be his successor. Peter, being a "stone" on which to build a church, is just another fairytale, told by the clergy. In ALL scriptures, except the BIBLE, we can't find much about a PETER, and for sure not about a man of that alleged IMPORTANCE. Yet he lived, though he had nothing to do with the foundation of any church, but was a Jew, faithful to the old LAW. The name PETER is simply a word-play, or PTR, borrowed and stolen from the ancient mysteries. PTR was the HIEROPHANT or the PATAR or

→ and their records. THE angel, or MAHACHOHAN, is my source of INSPIRATION, but everything else is - FACTS, based on existing SCRIPTURES. AVM.

ILLUMINATOR. His symbol was an OPENED EYE*. The mystery word on the stone coffin of INITIATION is PETER-REF-SV, which is: "On this stone [coffin] you will receive KNOWLEDGE" [How true!]. This translation was later MISUSED and MISINTERPRETED and MUTILATED consciously [because of its CABALISTIC power] into words spoken by JESUS to PETER! SO: "Thou art PETER... upon this rock I will build my church. And the gates of hell [or the Astral regions of INITIATION!] shall not prevail against it!" What more proof do we need to UNDERSTAND the forgery. But do not judge, oh Lauro. REJOICE! THE TRUTH IS BACK!

By the way: The LOGOS, or BRAHMÂ, was also called PETRA which is... ROCK! This word, PETRA, means furthermore [in chaldean or Phoenician language] "INTERPRETER". The "stone" on which to build your life is simply BRAHMÂ or, if you want, call it GOD, but no "middle man" called CHURCH. THAT is a perverted invention of priests to gain power over people. And the name PTR is back! Again it is MISUSED and MISINTERPRETED. This time on TV.

Continue with your chronology of Lauro... **

** Without the guidance of the CHORAN, it would be hard for me to stay NEUTRAL. Too strong is sometimes the outrage in me about how the priests throughout thousand of years have betrayed their fellow men.

* also symbolizing the OPEN THIRD EYE and still to be found on every DOLLAR NOTE, on top of the PYRAMID. OPEN YOUR THIRD EYE and you attain ALL wisdom. But the way to that wisdom was lost, as demonstrated by the missing stone of THE PYRAMID. This Stone is found again. ESOTERIC SCIENCE is back, reawakened in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

[786-809] A.D. NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.

Reign of HARUN al-RASHID, known from "THE THOUSAND AND ONE NIGHTS".

712 A.D. FAR EAST

MOSLEM ARABS devastate INDIA.

[794 A.D.] JAPAN develops own culture.

[700 A.D.] AMERICAS

Maya temples in the jungles of GUATEMALA.

[700 A.D.] AFRICA

ARABS conquer NORTHERN AFRICA.

[802 A.D.] EUROPE

VIKINGS raid BRITISH ISLES.

* [850 A.D.] FEUDALISM in WESTERN EUROPE.

Reign of ALFRED THE GREAT, KING of ENGLAND. [871-899]

[800 A.D.] FAR EAST

FEUDALISM in JAPAN.

GOLDEN AGE of KHMER (!) civilization.

[800 A.D.] AFRICA

ARABS are **THE FIRST** to hold AFRICAN SLAVES! [800 A.D.]

[742-814] A.D. EUROPE

Charles the Great [Charlemagne] king of the Franks [768-814 A.D.] and ruler of all Europe, beheaded in one day 4500 protestant saxons, to teach them [and others] a lesson in Catholicism.

** The first during the last 1500 years!

* Land worked by serfs, held by VASSALS in exchange for military and other services, given to overlords, in short: Rich rules over poor.

-1083-

[900 A.D.] Danish kingdom. Otto I, German king, unites ITALY and GERMANY.

[985 A.D.] ERIC THE RED establishes VIKING COLONY.

SANCT STEPHEN, king in HUNGARY. [997-1038] A.D.

[996 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.

Caliph HAKIM, persecutor of Jews AND Christians claims to be THE REINCARNATION OF GOD*. Here we have ANOTHER fool in his self woven garment of enlightenment. Never forget, O reader, the FANATIC is ALWAYS wrong.

[907 A.D.] FAR EAST

MONGOLS rule NORTHERN CHINA. KOREA replaces BUDDHISM with CONFUCIANISM [which is just a more PRAGMATIC** way of approaching God, or it could also be called an intention to make the world more human, rather than to dwell too much in the SUPERNATURAL or ESOTERIC***].

[950 A.D.] AMERICAS
Worship of WARRIOR GODS in MEXICO.

[990 A.D.] AFRICA
Civilization in ZIMBABWE.

1000 - 1500 A.D.

EUROPE

CHRISTENDOM proclaims END OF THE WORLD. [Sorry

*** How wrong they are in this definition. There is NOTHING SUPERNATURAL in ESOTERIC science. INCOMPREHENSIBLE [to us] YES, but SUPERNATURAL NO!

* Some dead, or disembodied, MEGALOMANIAC who also thought, when alive, to be God himself, must have found in Mister HAKIM a more than willing VEHICLE to possess. 'Tis true, man is God, but not superior to his FELLOW men.

*** or: Practical

but there are yet **over one hundred trillion** years and many PLANETARY CHAINS to come, until we all, planets, angels and men can rest for 311,040,000,000,000 years.]
AUM.

[1014 A.D.] KNUT, KING of DENMARK, becomes also king of ENGLAND and NORWAY. [The mightier they want to become, the greater the INFERIORITY complex!].

[1040 A.D.] MACBETH [after murdering DUNCAN] becomes KING of SCOTLAND. KARMA allowed MACBETH to create equilibrium in the same incarnation. He was killed by MALCOLM.

[1081 A.D.] EL CID [Rodrigo Diaz] fights MOONS and SPANIARDS
Foundation of the UNIVERSITY OF BOLOGNA. BEGINNING of construction of THE HOUSES OF PARLIAMENT in GREAT BRITAIN.

JESUS CHRIST [after having been APOLLONIUS of TYANA] reincarnates again as RAMANUJACHARYA, founder of the VISISHTĀDVAITA VEDA, [1017-1137] in short: RAMANUJACHARYA taught, that the world is not a MĀYĀ, or illusion, in contrary to the ADVAITA theory, that EVERY THING is MĀYĀ, and that must BE SO, because our physical body IS temporary, and so is our ASTRAL body, notwithstanding the SKANDHAS. I ask you, oh MAHĀCHOHAN, who is right and who is wrong?

- EVERY THING, oh LOUV, is INDEED MĀYĀ, compared to PARABRAHMAN. And the reason for the temporary aspect is ŚIVA. But to you I say, go YOUR way and never question THE GREAT ONES. THEIR MĀYĀ is not YOUR MĀYĀ. More I am not allowed to say.

[1055 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST
TURKS CONQUER BAGHDAD. The first CRUSADE. Many
moslems massacred, then the CRUSADERS established LATIN
KINGDOM OF JERUSALEM. [1099 - 1291]

[1020 A.D.] FAR EAST
LADY SHIKIBU in Japan writes THE TALES OF GENJI **
[the worlds first novel] 1020 A.D.

[1000 A.D.] AMERICAS
LIEF ERICSSON [re] discovers part of NORTH
AMERICAN COAST and calls it VINLAND.
PICTURE WRITING in OAXACA valley, MEXICO. Some
"pictures" even represent the nature of the HIGHER SELF
or CAUSAL BODY, of course WITHOUT the CON-
CRETE AWARENESS of the artist. They just repeat
UNCONSCIOUSLY what they experienced millions
of years ago in OTHER incarnations.

[1054 A.D.] AFRICA
WEST AFRICA becomes Islamic [Needless to
say, that they were FORCED to it, *** as it happens
ALWAYS with religion] The WINNER of wars
forces his physical AND spiritual law onto
the LOSER.

[1100 - 1135] A.D. EUROPE
HENRY I. reigns over ENGLAND. He controls NORMANDY.
*** by MOSLEM berber tribes.

** GENJIS are not a fairytale, but REALITY. They are etheric
beings, nature spirits, trolls, elves and even sometimes ARTIFICIAL.

[1120-1220] A.D.
ARISTOTLE'S philosophy touches THE WEST. This once faithful student of PLATO did great harm to mankind, by denying ESOTERIC SCIENCE* and giving to the world HIS system, or THEORY, of SCIENCE, which opened wide the gates to MATERIALISM and to what we now call ORTHODOX SCIENCE, truly a "bastard-branch" of THE TRUTH. BUT THE TRUTH IS BACK!

AUM to THE BOOK OF LIGHT. AUM.

GOLDEN AGE OF GREGORIAN literature.
BECKET becomes ARCHBISHOP OF CANTERBURY.
Foundation of OXFORD UNIVERSITY. Jews banished from FRANCE.

THIRD CRUSADE [1189-1193]. Foundation of a military religious order: THE TEUTONIC KNIGHTS.

First appearance of THE NIBELUNGEN LIED.**

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.

SECOND CRUSADE [1147-1149]. Reign SALADIN SULTAN of EGYPT. He defeats CHRISTIANS and takes JERUSALEM, but signs treaty with RICHARD THE LIONHEARTED, which allows Christians some land along JERUSALEM COAST.

* It is also because of HIM, that [his pupil] ALEXANDER THE GREAT became such a MEGALOMANIAC.

** Just another symbolic version, of how to control the fire [DRAGON] of KUNDALINI, by not KILLING the DRAGON, but "pinning" him down and CONTROLLING HIM.

[1186 A.D.] FAR EAST [1220-1227 A.D.]
First SHOGUN in JAPAN.] ENGHIZ KHAN* and his
Mongol hordes conquer EASTERN EUROPE and
WESTERN ASIA.**

[1174 A.D.] AFRICA
BERBER MOSLEMS conquer more parts of NORTH
AFRICA.

EUROPE

Fourth crusade [1202-1204]. Franciscan order
founded by Saint FRANCIS of ASSISI.

[1215 A.D.] KING JOHN signs MAGNA CHARTA, stating that
the KING IS SUBJECT TO LAW. [Unfortunately he
meant by LAW the law of MAN and not of THE
SPIRIT.]

FIFTH CRUSADE [1217-1221]. The "KILLERS FOR GOD"
fail this time. The MOSLEMS are stronger...

MONGOLS INVADE RUSSIA. TEUTONIC KNIGHTS
achieve COMMERCIAL POWER in PRUSSIA.

SIXTH CRUSADE [1228-1229]. NOW they succeed.

JERUSALEM, NAZARETH and BETHLEHEM were
restored to CHRISTIANS, according to the Law:

"Believe or DIE!"

**Think about the MONSTROSITIES and massacres com-
mitted by those HORDES, oh reader. How then can you
wonder, why people suffer nowadays? How do
you know, who you were, or what you did
in former incarnations? KARMA pays back
every SECOND of ACTION. It is the ANIMAL SOUL in
US, that was to be transformed. AUM.

*also Genghis Khan.

GOLDEN AGE in FRANCE [at least for THE RULING CLASS]. Foundation of CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY. Establishment of INQUISITION.

SEVENTH CRUSADE [1248-1254] A.D.

EIGHTH CRUSADE [1270 A.D.] *

MARCO POLO leaves VENICE for CHINA. [1271 A.D.]

JEWs expelled from ENGLAND... [1290 A.D.] **

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

FOURTH CRUSADE [1202-1204], FIFTH CRUSADE failed in EGYPT. SIXTH CRUSADE, SEVENTH CRUSADE. Crusaders massacred in EGYPT.

EIGHTH CRUSADE failed in TUNES. [1270 A.D.]

FAR EAST

JENGHIZ KHAN controls NORTHERN CHINA. GUN POWDER and PRINTING from CHINA to EUROPE. ***

[1200 A.D.] AMERICAS

INCAS build their empire with PERU as center.

Five million AZTECS follow a religion that demands HUMAN SACRIFICE [So does JEHOUAH!]

To a SEER, oh reader, it shows in the PHYSICAL FACE if you were [in a former life OR now]

a TORTURER OR A VICTIM. MORE I don't want to say.

*** Which does not mean that the CHINESE INVENTED it. They REAWAKENED it. Nothing - is new under the SUN.

* How many more killings? The DEVIL existed nowhere else THAN in his PERSONIFICATION which is... THE CHURCH HERSELF. ** but they returned 1650...

1300 A.D.

The crimes of the Kabala. Or: How they distorted the true nature of Light, in order to make JEHOVAH the one and only God.

In the New Testament [or Covenant] LIGHT creates GOD. In the Old Testament GOD creates LIGHT.

Who is right, who is wrong? The confusion is there because of the erroneous thought that LIGHT is only that which SHINES. But there are THREE kinds of Light.

I. The abstract light, being ABSOLUTE and Darkness itself. Isn't it by closing your eyes and meditating, that you find enlightenment?

II. The Light of the Logos, which is KNOWLEDGE. Everything visible and invisible exists already in the Mind of the

LOGOS, waiting to be manifested.

III. The visible light, which is emanated by THE SEVEN RAYS and their 7 folded subemanations [minor logoi]. The light of Knowledge flows from the Logos into them and through them, is transformed by them and leaves them as visible light. They pour it out. In other words: Sunlight is materialized wisdom and the concrete outpouring of a Solar Angel. AUM.

Knowing this and desperately trying to turn God [for the masses] into a MAN the scholars of the Kabala changed the order, re-editing the three steps and adjusting them to Christian teaching.

I. The light of JEHOVAH. II. Reflected Light.

III. Abstract light.

Thus they turned one of endless many planet angels of the lowest order, a tribal subemanation [Tribal God]* of Jehovah, angel of Earth into THE ONE, or the Highest God of this Universe. Having committed this crime of forgery with their superior minds, these Kabbalists shall suffer many lives of brain cancer. AUM.

* of the Hebrews

[1324 A.D.] AFRICA

KING MANSA MUSA makes a pilgrimage to Mecca.

[1300 A.D.] EUROPE

Beginning of RENAISSANCE [1300]. Europe becomes "modern".

[1321 A.D.] DANTE completes DIVINE COMEDY, which is in essence nothing else, but an almost exact description of THE ASTRAL and MENTAL plane, or simply HELL and HEAVEN.

BLACK DEATH in EUROPE. Karma has many ways. Find a cure for one disease, and KARMA shall invent* ANOTHER...

END OF HUNDRED YEARS WAR. [1453 A.D.]^{***}

VULGATE BIBLE^{**} translated into ENGLISH. [1382 A.D.]

RUPERT I, Elector of Palatinate^{***} found. HEIDELBERG UNIVERSITY. [1386 A.D.]

GOLDEN AGE of Polish culture. CHAUCER composes CANTERBURY TALES, TURKS conquer BYZANTINE lands. [1389 A.D.]

*** High rank of IMPERIAL PALACE.

from vulgatus = common.

** prepared by St. JEROME [and others] in LATIN in the FOURTH CENTURY, and for sure by NO APOSTLES. THIS BIBLE serves now as the "AUTHORIZED VERSION" of the Roman catholic church!!

* or USES another disease to repay ...

*** by JOHN WYCLIFFE.

About 1300 A.D. The ZOHAR declares Earth to move in orbits.
"In the book of Hammanunnah, the OLD, we learn... that the earth turns upon itself in form of a circle;" etc. etc. [Zohar iii, fol. 10a "Qabbalah," page 139.]

[1392 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.

The mongol TAMERLANE conquers BAGHDAD.

[1336 A.D.] FAR EAST

WAR between feudal nobles in JAPAN.

Southern Chinese THAIS establish kingdom in modern THAILAND*. [1350 A.D.]

[1368 A.D.]

MING DYNASTY in CHINA. YI DYNASTY in KOREA.

[1409 A.D.] EUROPE

Foundation of LEIPNIZ UNIVERSITY. Completion of the STATUE OF ST. GEORGE and his DRAGON.**

[1429 A.D.]

JEANNE OF ARC liberates ORLEANS. Two years later she is burned at the stake.

MEDICCS dominate in Florence. [1434 A.D.]

CATHERINE DE MEDICI was one of the worst sorcerers [black magicians] the world can imagine. But exactly to that world she [and they, the MEDICCS] is presented by the CHURCH and in our school books as a PROUS CHRISTIAN! Together with the pope [and an apostate JACONSIN priest] she, CATHERINE AND her family, used, in PERSONA and from

** which has nothing to do with the DEVEL, but is simply a symbol for controlled KUNDA-LINI.

*KINGDOM from THEIR point of view. A true king does not need a crown, because his CROWN CHAKRA is OPEN. AUM.

The invention of printing puts a stop to biblical forgeries. Cardinal Wolsey, London, 1474: "if we do not destroy this dangerous invention [Printing Press], it will one day destroy us." - 1091 -

→ distance, BLACK MAGIC by killing hundreds and thousands of people.* They did it with the help of a NEGATIVE MANTRA, directed towards a wax counterfeit of the person to be killed. KARMA will teach her and her family in future incarnations, by suffering, suffering...

Knowing HOW KARMA works and what awaits people like THE MEDICIS in their next lives I am ALMOST tempted to say: "May GOD have Mercy on their poor souls!"**

END OF HUNDRED YEARS WAR. [1453 A.D.]
GUTENBERG prints the first movable bible, called [150 years later] the MAZARIN*** BIBLE. [1456 A.D.]

IVAN the II. reigns over RUSSIA. [1462 - 1505]
SPAIN UNITED, because of KING FERDINAND of ARAGON, marrying QUEEN ISABELLA I of CASTILE. [1469 A.D.]

But then they instituted the Spanish INQUISITION!

BOTTICELLI**** works in the SISTINE CHAPEL. [1481 A.D.]
Move from FERDINAND and ISABELLA. They

*** after the French Cardinal MAZARIN.

** But NOT with the SPIRIT, because SPIRIT is PURE by nature. He [L+] just waits...

* men, women and children.

*** and of course also Michelangelo, Raphael and other artists by order of pope SIXTUS IV. and

successor. [Michelangelo began to paint the ceiling of the sistine chapel in 1508, Botticelli concentrated on biblical frescoes.] Botticelli died in 1510.

expel the JEWS, who refuse to accept CATHOLICISM*. Then they launch CHRISTOPHER COLUMBUS on his first voyage to AMERICA. COLUMBUS went there for the same reason MANY explorers give up family, security, and even risk their lives: Strong KARMIC BONDS from incarnations before to exactly the continent, they went to explore. They would have found it, even WITHOUT a compass...

ITALY in WAR against SPAIN.

JEWS expelled by PORTUGAL. When will they ever find peace...

VASCO DA GAMA sails to INDIA. CORRUPTION by the CHURCH EVERY WHERE, and if some body DARES to raise his voice against it, he is burned at the stake, as they did with the DOMINICAN monk SAVONAROLA.

LEONARDO DA VINCI, painter, engineer AND scientist, completes THE LAST SUPPER.

SWISS becomes INDEPENDENT ** [1499]

[1451-1481] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST
SULTAN MOHAMMED II, takes CONSTANTINOPLE.

[1498 A.D.] FAR EAST
VASCO da GAMA lands in SOUTHERN INDIA
[Calicut]***

*** MADRAS state, southern INDIA [also: Calcutta].

*From the Greek KATA = down, complete, and holos = WHOLE. Lat. catholicus = UNIVERSAL.

** place of reincarnation for many peaceful souls.

HOW TO TURN STONE INTO GOLD.

Each Element, be it Solid, Liquid or Gaseous, contains an Astro-Spiritual Entity or ELEMENTARY, building and sustaining that structure. In the illustration below you see a stone and a piece of Gold with their indwelling ELEMENTARIES.

These Elementaries can be invoked through a Mantra and Sign, known to the Alchemist, who concentrates on the structure he wants to change or transmute, in this case the Stone. I should add that Stone, Gold, or any other structure contain not only ONE but many Elementary spirits. The Alchemist draws the sign and hums the Mantra, invoking the Gold-Element-

-1092 b-

tal while concentrating on THE STONE. That causes some of the Gold-Elementaries to leave their abode and to enter the Stone.

The Stone Elementaries are ousted and merge into the surrounding structure of their own nature. Now the GOLD Elementaries dwell in the STONE structure, attracted by the Alchemist's MANTRA and SIGN [appealing to their ABSTRACT nature]. While the Alchemist, by repeating the Mantra, keeps the Elementaries in position, forces them to stay in the Stone, who is vibrating to and overflooded by the GOLD ELEMENTARIE'S MANTRA. Oh Lanoo, nothing can escape the Mantra. After a while the stone has to adjust its structure to the nature of the GOLD ELEMENTARIES and turns into GOLD* AUM to wisdom and knowledge. AUM.

* It is easier to turn Stone into Gold than Gold into Stone, because the hierarchy of a GOLD Elementary is HIGHER than that of a STONE spirit, and it would be much more difficult for a STONE Elementary to enter GOLD [and to oust its Elementary].

[1492-1504] A.D. AMERICAS [1497 A.D.] *
COLUMBUS lands in AMERICA, JOHN CABOT in NORTH-
AMERICA.

[1400 A.D.] AFRICA
BALUBA Kingdom in CONGO.

1500 - 1989 A.D. EUROPE

Leonardo da Vinci paints MONA LISA. [1503 A.D.]
KING HENRY VIII. marries six times [between 1509-
1543]. His second and fifth wife were beheaded.
To be KING meant [long ago] to be THE BEST
OF THE BEST. Since then it has changed. Worldly
leaders are often THE WORST OF THE WORST...
MARTIN LUTHER posts 95 theses against the sale
of indulgences on the door of WITTENBERG PALACE
CHURCH. Read what LUTHER thought of POPES
in particular and ROMAN CATHOLICS in GENERAL.
Quote: "The papists are all asses, put them in
whatever form you like, whether they are boiled,
roasted, baked, fried, skinned, hashed, they will
always be asses." end of quote.
OH BRAHMA, bring back THE INITIATES!!
Although LUTHER was RIGHT to be against sale of
indulgences, this whole Protestantism is unfortunat-
ly a step FURTHER away from THE TRUTH, than

*correct name: GIOVANNI CABOTO. Italian, navigating
for England, COLUMBUS for SPAIN.

is PORE CATHOLICISM. Because CATHOLICISM in its ROOTS is in essence [though still a distorted copy of] HINDU and EGYPTIAN KNOWLEDGE*, while LUTHER'S PROTESTANTISM is simply HIS INTERPRETATION of religion.

ZWINGLI reforms SWITZERLAND.

MAGELLAN circumambulates the globe, causing great confusion, because he proved, what ESOTERIC SCIENCE or ANCIENT WISDOM claims since ETERNITY: The earth is a [spheric] globe!

POPE LEO X excommunicates LUTHER. It is the same pope, who exclaimed among friend about his OWN CATHOLICISM: "WHAT PROFIT HAS NOT THAT FABLE OF CHRIST BROUGHT US!"

PEASANTS' WAR in GERMANY, inspired by LUTHER'S religious ideas.

IVAN the TERRIBLE, reigns as FIRST TSAR in RUSSIA.

Something even more terrible than IVAN** happens in 1534 A.D.; ST. IGNATIUS LOYOLA establishes THE JESUIT ORDER...

HOLBEIN becomes court painter of HENRY VIII.

CALVIN found theocratic state at GENEVA, and orders the killing of thousands at the stake.

COPERNICUS publishes his astronomical discoveries. More precise: He copied them from the INITIATE

** Because IVAN is dead, but LOYOLA LIVES...

*and therefore CLOSER to THE TRUTH.

PYTHAGORAS*, or he BASED them on PYTHAGOREAN knowledge, and PYTHAGORAS ~~learned~~ it from the HINDÛS during INITIATION.

The astronomer GALILEO, who proved THE TRUTH of the COPERNICAN THEORY with the TELESCOPE, was condemned for HERESY [!] by the INQUISITION. Can't you see WHY, oh reader? These brave men COPERNICUS, GALILEO etc. proved, that the earth is NOT the center of THE UNIVERSE, but simply a speck of matter in ONE OF ENDLESS MANY other GALAXIES, which makes the CHURCH and RELIGION just a ridiculous wart on a giant's body.

As to the remark of POPE LEO X: "What profit has not that fable of CHRIST brought us!" just that much! This remark by the POPE demonstrates, that the POPES KNEW and KNOW, that THE BIBLE was just a FORGERY or at LEAST an EXTREMELY CONSCIOUS MISINTERPRETATION OF HINDÛ WISDOM, which ITSELF is based on ESOTERIC SCIENCE now revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

BLOODY MARY [Mary Tudor] persecutes PROTESTANTS and restores CATHOLICISM.

PEACE OF AUGSBURG: German princes were allowed to choose between CATHOLICISM or LUTHERIANISM, but NOT Calvinism^{**}, of course not, where does HE leave the

** Calvin: French reformer, who said that PREDESTINATION and SALVATION can only come through GOD'S GRACE and not necessarily through THE CHURCH.

*from the numerals of PYTHAGORAS, which are HIEROGLYPHICAL SYMBOLS, explaining ALL ideas and the nature of ALL THINGS.

CHURCH by saying you can reach GOD also WITHOUT THE CHURCH?! But a GREATER TRUTH has never been revealed. Forget LUTHER and the MEGALOMANIAC POPES. Calvin was close to the TRUTH, but his bloodthirsty methods were not.

THE CHURCH becomes STRONG IN ENGLAND, with the help of QUEEN ELIZABETH I. [1558-1603]. [1559 A.D.]

POPE PAUL IV establishes Index of FORBIDDEN BOOKS.

MARY STUART reigns, a scottish Queen. ELIZABETH puts her into prison, because Mary claims THE THRONE OF ENGLAND. **

PERSECUTION OF HUGENOTS. CATHERINE DE MEDICI orders ST. BARTHOLOMEWS DAY MASSACRE.

BEHOLD the perversion. They [she] chose for that massacre a day, named after one of the [alleged] twelve apostles, namely SAINT BARTHOLOMEW, in order to SANCTIFY that CRIME. ***

GREGORIAN CALENDAR, DOUAY version of NEW TESTAMENT. ENGLAND defeats SPAIN.

CHRISTOPHER MARLOW writes FAUSTUS. *** THEN re -

*** TRUTH is, he was no apostle but crucified and flayed in ARMENIA, after having converted the KING of that country to CHRISTIANITY, which did not hinder the BROTHER of the king to crucify Bartholomew. Later he was declared as martyr and saint by the church. From BAR-THOLOMEUS or "SON OF PTOLEMY".

** They are BOTH wrong. Only an OPEN CROWN CHAKRA permits you to call yourself KING or QUEEN. And besides: Nobody can claim NOTHING for himself. WE are all GOD'S CHILDREN.

*** OLD PHILOSOPHER, who sells his soul to the DEVIL in exchange for KNOWLEDGE. HERO of several medieval legends.

* Thank God I did not live THEN...

↓ written by GOETHE two hundred years later and after that [as opera] by GOUNOD.

-1096a-

1567 A.D.

Philip II. king of Spain, condemned to death
all the people of the Netherlands.

I decided to dedicate a whole page to this historical event, in order to demonstrate the danger of religion and priesthood. The true criminals, oh Lahoo, are not in jail. They rule the world. May Karma have mercy with them [if that is possible].
AUM. Glory to The Book of Light.

This can be truly called the most blood-thirsty decree since the beginning of mankind. Just because the Dutch people had forsaken Catholicism and adopted Protestantism, the Spanish Inquisition sentenced all three million Dutch to death. The approval of King Philip was given in a Royal Proclamation, and the Duke of Alba was sent to Holland with an army

-1096 b-

to destroy the people. A bitter battle between the Dutch and their Catholic destroyers began. Finally the Dutch won their independence, but 18,600 of them were burned.

Like so many other things, they don't teach you about THAT in school...

[1587-1628] A.D. NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST

ABBAS I, Shah of Iran, erects palace and mosque at ISFAHAN.

[1510 A.D.] FAR EAST

PORTUGUESE conquer GOA [colony in SOUTHWEST INDIA]

[1549-1552] A.D.

CHRISTIANITY in JAPAN. Reign of AKBAR THE GREAT.

BUDDHISM [as POLITICAL force] destroyed in JAPAN.

Military dictatorship in JAPAN. The Chinese name TAI-

WAN is changed into FORMOSA [by invading PORTU-

GUESE]. [1595 A.D.]

DUTCH COLONIES in EAST INDIA. THIS IS THE LAW, Oh
Lauoo. Those who once were the PUREST OF THE PUREST,
teachers of mankind, but THEN ABUSED this holy
sacred and SECRET knowledge, are now "COLONIZED"
by nations much BELOW their [former] standard.
And that happens with EVERYBODY, who ABUSES
THE TRUTH.

AMERICAS

1501-1502, ALBERICO VESPUCCI [and not "AMERIGO
VESPUCCI". A man with that name never existed]
explores the coast of BRAZIL. CORTÉS lands in
MEXICO. The Aztecs thought he was GOD, who
was supposed to appear at that time. Their priests
and seers foresaw it. The explanation to that is
simple: EVERYTHING happens at THE SAME TIME
in ĀKĀŚA, registered there and recorded, or fixed, like on a

PHOTOGRAPHIC PLATE. A trained **SEER**, or psychic, or, at that time, priest, "saw" indeed the arrival of **CORTÉS**, who looked, compared to the Aztecs strange enough to be seen as a **GOD**. When he [**CORTÉS**] came, they called him **QUETZALCOATL**, which is the name of their God. **CORTÉS**, in all modesty, accepted the title, but treated them like a **DEVIL**. 1000 to 1, that he was, or will be, in his next incarnation born in - to a **MEXICAN** body in order to learn through **SUFFERING**.

[1539-1542] A.D.
DE SOTO reaches **MISSISSIPPI** through **FLORIDA**. **UNIVERSITY OF MEXICO** is founded.
FOUNDATION of oldest settlement in the **UNITED STATES**, **St. Augustine** [1562] A.D.

SIR FRANCIS DRAKE claims **CALIFORNIA** for **ENGLAND**. THAT is how they did it **EVERYWHERE**, the "conquerors": Landing with their troops and saying: "From now on everything belongs to us!" Until somebody **ELSE** takes it away from **THEM**. Nothing belongs to **NOBODY**, you fools! We are all **ONE**.

[1580 A.D.]
SPAIN claims **ARGENTINA**. [founded by **JUAN de GARAY**]

[1508 A.D.] **AFRICA** [1543 A.D.]
MOZAMBIQUE colonized by Portuguese. **MOSLEMS** attack **ETHIOPIA**, but fail. **SLAVE** trade between **AFRICA** and the **AMERICAS** by an **ENGLISHMAN**.



THE JESUITS.

What does THE WORLD say about them? We look into WEBSTER'S NEW WORLD DICTIONARY OF THE AMERICAN LANGUAGE and read under
JESUIT

"A crafty schemer, cunning, equivocal."! And still in the same WEBSTER'S DICTIONARY it says under JESUITISM: "Craftiness, duplicity, intrigue." Is that a JUDGEMENT? Not at all. It is rather a STATEMENT or simply: A FACT. Why? What have they, the JESUITS, done to deserve such a negative image? Enough, that we can truly say: "All Hitlers and Stalins of this planet are HARMLESS, compared to ONE JESUIT!"
THE JESUITS are THE WORST REINCARNATIONS OF

ATLANTEAN SOVCEKERS.* They [the Jesuits] know EVERYTHING about MANAS and LINGA ŚARIRA [mind and emotion] and the planes** through and by which we all are connected, and so they [the JESUITS] manipulate all sorts of worldly leaders CONSTANTLY on these various planes. They know, and KNEW, EVERYTHING, written in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, but they kept this knowledge for themselves, using it for their own worldly ends, only after having FIRST confused the minds of many [thank GOD not of all] of those, who once had ALL THE KNOWLEDGE, but shared it without discrimination, with the worthy AND UNWORTHY ones [throwing pearls to the swine]. I now have permission, to share the ULTIMATE KNOWLEDGE with EVERYBODY, because the time is ripe. I am aware of the fact, though, that MANY UNWORTHY ones will read THE BOOK OF LIGHT and MISUSE [or try to misuse] its WISDOM for SELFISH goals. They shall fail, and be destroyed by their OWN NEGATIVE ENERGY. Truly we can say here: "AUM to SIVA, the BENEFICIENT DESTROYER."

** all lokas and talas. But they can only reach you on the lower mental and emotional levels, the abodes of greed, ambition and LUST. The higher ones [pure unconditional love etc.] are literally too high for them.

* And I say that with love for their spirits, or HIGHER SELVES because THEY are pure. But their vehicles were given millions of years ago by some of the weakest lunar pitris or moon spirits. These astral vehicles were later selected by some of the most powerful GIANTS OF MIND [OR MĀNASAPUTRAS] who succeeded to live through 4 EONS CLEAN and SIMPLE and in perfect control of their senses like THE WHITE MAGIANS. The only difference: THEY ABUSED THEIR POWER!

*** to them.

What the JESUITS did, was simply this. They told THE BROTHERHOOD OF FREEMASONS* that the ORIGINAL ESOTERIC TRUTH was lost with the death of a man, called HIRAM ABIFF**. Then they [the Jesuits] invented certain rites, ceremonies and "degrees" worth nothing and kept the later ROSICRUCIANS, or most of them, IGNORANT about THE TRUTH***. Why all this? Because the power of KUNDALINI awakens [prematurely] ambition in the WEAK ones. And WEAK they are, the Jesuits, NOTWITHSTANDING their GREAT INTELLECT, which only shall make them suffer MORE...

And it all started with a LATENT INFERIORITY COMPLEX, mixed with HIGH INTELLECT and AMBITION, a sad case indeed and easily explainable, even on this, our physical, plane. It all began in 1534 with a man, called IGNATIUS LOYOLA. Here we have a perfect example of a SORCERER, who lived a life of [almost] a WHITE MAGICIAN. Forced, because of an accident, to lay in his bed and to lead an abstemious life, KUNDALINI arose in him, strengthening, as it ALWAYS does, ALL aspects, the Positives AND the negatives. The positives in LOYOLA weren't many but of the NEGATIVES there were a LOT. His already trained

*who was not a MAN, but more a SOLAR MYTH.

*** Which is simply: The "stone of wisdom" is in you, and immortality is achieved, when all worldly desires are mastered and the sense perception TRANSFORMED not OPPRESSED, or when kundalini touches your highest chakra, opens it and THE SPIRIT fills you up until the last atom of your being. AUM.

*whom they joined in an "undercover way".

*** Look who's judging. But sometimes it is unavoidable and then a STATEMENT sounds

like a JUDGMENT.

INTELLECT, hunger for KNOWLEDGE, mixed with AMBITION and a DEEP ROOTED INFERIORITY COMPLEX, BLEW UP to MONSTROUS DIMENSIONS. He studied ANCIENT SCRIPTURES [Esoteric Science] until he could almost recite them BY HEART. THEN he made the decision to take THE TRUTH away from THE ROSICRUCIANS, FREEMASONS and other BROTHERHOODS, to TWIST IT AROUND and build his OWN ORGANIZATION, together with some close friends. His intention was, to conquer the world by KNOWLEDGE and to make himself IMMORTAL. NOW that he and his friends had THE KNOWLEDGE about THE SEVENFOLDNESS OF MAN and the SEVEN ASTRAL and MENTAL PLANES [through which WE ALL are connected...], they ENTERED into those planes like a COMPUTER-HACKER would enter nowadays into a computer, by breaking THE CODE. THE JESUITS worked [and work] close together with THE POPES, some of whom even were INITIATES and [unfortunately], sometimes being UNFAITHFUL to their OWN OATH, withheld THE TRUTH from their OWN PEOPLE. What TRUTH? Especially TWO FACTS, taught BEFORE then in ALL religions, especially IN CHRISTIANITY and JUDAISM, namely 1.) the facts of KARMA and REINCARNATION, and 2.) that there is [of course] NO DEVIL, and that LUCIFER is THE FIRST EMANATION OF BRAHMAN, therefore also called THE LIGHT BORN or LUCIFER, and that JEHOVAH, Spirit of THE EARTH appeared much later, when THE UNIVERSE WAS ALREADY IN EXISTENCE.

LUCIFER had to fall, and so the CHURCH [aided by THE JESUITS], put JEHOVAH, a subordinate spirit of [compared to LUCIFER], LOWEST DEGREE, on the throne. And indeed JEHOVAH, thus abused, yields his worshippers to SEX, LUST, GREED, CORRUPTION, etc. And when they [the leaders] get caught, they first deny it, and then they say: "THE DEVIL made me do it!" Then they claimed, that JEHOVAH is a VENGEFUL GOD, whom we have to fear, and they are right in saying that. But THEY made him vengeful, by strengthening his LOWER ASPECT and abusing his tendency of wanting to be an IMPERSONATING SPIRIT. There is no difference between voodoo and worshipping JEHOVAH, and the devotees of JEHOVAH should not be astonished, when, one day, they shall be devoured by the same MONSTER they once created!

Let us take now a DARING STEP*, of how THE JESUITS even misused a HIGHLY KABALISTIC saying, such as: "All who came BEFORE me, were THIEVES and MURDERERS." These words were said by JESUS, who condemned EVERYBODY, who would even call his brother a RAKA, or fool. The true kabalistic meaning of these words can ONLY be given ORALLY, but see how THE JESUITS took these HIGHLY magnetic words, belonging to a most secret INITIATION RITE and having power, EVEN when no-

* Daring because of its complexity.

body understands them, and twisted them around, thus numbing the brains of those, who could have gained otherwise great bliss from them. I... have PERMISSION from the MAHĀCHOHAN to reveal ONE KEY to these words, before I describe how the JESUITS misused them. By "MURDERERS and THIEVES" of course not REAL murderers and thieves were meant, but [also] BEGINNINGS and ENDINGS OF COSMIC AND MESSIANIC CYCLES. ANOTHER significance [by counting kabalistically ALL letters] was a, or THE, guidepost to INFORMATION, written elsewhere. Namely the information of the FACT, that THE TEMPLE OF SOLOMON NEVER EXISTED, and its MEASURES were STOLEN [by the THIEVES] and copied to give CULTURE, IMPORTANCE and MAGIC to a nation, that never HAD any CULTURE, IMPORTANCE and MAGIC of THEIR OWN. The MURDERERS were those, who had "killed" the TRUTH, or ESOTERIC SCIENCE and misused it for their own ends. JESUS meant by THIEVES and MURDERERS his OWN PEOPLE, who had stolen the TRUTH and killed, or MURDERED, the SPIRIT of it, then "reawakened" it and claimed it to be THEIR OWN. FACT IS: the JEWS had NO HISTORY, NO LANGUAGE, NO RELIGION, NO CULTURE, NO SCRIPTURES [because no alphabet], NO MOSES, NO SOLOMON [including his "temple"], NO FATHER ABRAHAM*, NO REVELATION, NO PALESTINE [OR PALI-STINE], and FOR SURE NO TWELVE TRIBES, of their OWN.

* In the sense of the BIBLICAL Adam. But the JEWS are and were TRULY NO BRAHMINS, which is INDEED A-BRAHM or ABRAHAM, or NO-BRAHMEN.

They just appeared with a lot of CHUZPAH and they shall DISappear again, after having outlived their KARMA. THEN their Spirits shall be ready to incarnate in HIGHER evolved vehicles [physical bodies].

See how the JESVITS* turned THE TRUTH of JESUS' HIGHLY KABALISTIC** WORDS into sheer [but still powerful] NONSENSE.

HIRAM ABIFF, hero of the masons, can give LIFE.

618

BUT when THE SUN descends to THE LOWER SIGNS [after ONE revolution, or 24 hours] HIRAM is hit by a TWENTY FOUR INCH RULER.


019

* from the latin IESUS, root of the word JESUS. They [the jesuits] called themselves MEMBERS OF THE SOCIETY OF JESUS!!! I can only think of two other names that have been more MISUSED by humans for their wicked ideas, and these two names are: GOD and DEVIL, whence GOOD and EVIL. Although: GOOD does not derive from GOD.

** the reader should be not irritated about the different ways, I write QUABZALAH, or KABALA, or KABSALAH etc. I just want to demonstrate that KABSALLAH is not at all a HEBREW word, but MILLIONS of years older.

The SECOND hierophant hits HIRAM [the INITIATE] with a symbol of the FOUR SEASONS.

620

The THIRD hierophant hits HIRAM [the INITIATE] or also [in this case] the TO BE INITIATED, with A HAMMER ON HIS FOREHEAD TO DEATH*. The cylindrical hammer symbolizes the  or also the closing of the ANNUAL CYCLE.

621

Now the INITIATE is a freed spirit, or FREE MASON and proud member of THE LODGE.**

622

*The JESUITS wanted to make the masons believe, that HIRAM ABIFF died THIS way, although it is TRUE, that some accidents happened during INITIATION.
**not to be confused with true and honest THEOSOPHICAL LODGES.

MARTIN LUTHER* [1483-1546]

Martin Luther proves once more the tight connection between RELIGION and BLOODSHED. Martin Luther was as BLOODTHIRSTY as ANY POPE could be. That counts as well for the INTOLERANCE of, for instance, the FRENCH reformer CALVIN. When PROTESTANTS and CATHOLICS went to war**, they DEPOPULATED WHOLE DISTRICTS IN GERMANY. This war led into ANOTHER war, namely the WAR AGAINST WITCHCRAFT.

We find many of the torturers of those days now reincarnated in ARMENIA...

Notwithstanding plagiarism, forgery and misinterpretation by the CATHOLIC CHURCH, the CATHOLIC version of THE BIBLE comes closer to THE TRUTH than any LUTHERANIAN SCRIPTURE. Never forget, that THE BIBLE had been tampered with [Before even the invention of printing] by MONKISH HANDS or better: by LEARNED MONKS.

JOHN CALVIN [1509-1564]

John CALVIN was a French Protestant Reformer. He was as BLOODTHIRSTY as MARTIN LUTHER, whoever did not believe in his theory of justification by faith alone, original sin, redemption through

** For THIRTY YEARS.

* German "reformer" of CATHOLICISM into PROTESTANTISM. Translated OLD and NEW TESTAMENT into GERMAN.

grace etc. was persecuted by the CALVINISTS and burned at the stake. [what a GRACE!]. CALVIN called all those, who did not believe in him "malicious barking dogs, full of bestiality and insolence, bare corrupters of the sacred scriptures", etc.

TWO FANATICS.



JOHN CALVIN



MARTIN LUTHER

The doctrine of Calvinists: Everything is PREDESTINED, or planned, by GOD, be it HAPPINESS, be it MISERY. You have no choice but to take it!

Blavatsky [Ironically]: "A noble and encouraging Doctrine this!"

1564 - 1642 Galileo Galilei measures the velocity of LIGHT*, and also demonstrated the TRUTH of the Copernican theory and was condemned for this [guess by whom?] by the INQUISITION**. He was [partly] right with confirming COPERNICUS and completely wrong with his Light-speed theory. LIGHT HAS NO SPEED.

DESCARTES [1596-1650] was much closer to the TRUTH, than ALL of them, when he claimed the VELOCITY OF LIGHT TO BE INFINITE. It is even FASTER than that. LIGHT IS. AUM. Whence all this misunderstanding and confusion about Light and it's VELOCITY? It is because the SCIENTISTS [Einstein included] deny ONE thing, which is a FACT in nature and the name of that fact is... ETHER. They simply DENY its existence, like a little boy who did not do his homework, but stomps his foot, declaring defiantly: "yes, I DID my homework!" No my friend, you did not.

Here now the correct definition of what is Light-speed, and why it does not exist, not even as an illu-

** The MAHACHOHAN may forgive me, but sometimes, JUST SOMETIMES, I have the innocent wish, that the earth shall open and swallow all those worshippers and their POPES, so that they can CONTINUE worshipping and torturing others, but this time on THE PLANET OF DEATH. AUM.

* With two lanterns stationed on three miles distance. But the reaction time was too long [1 second each]. In this time the light could travel 14 times around the Earth. But it is ETHER which moves and "travels" and not Light. Light just IS. AUM.

sion and why we have, in spite of that, measurable results on our instruments.

A ray of light is, in its abstract root-nature, an ABSTRACT line of Energy, or energy along a line, which for the sake of better understanding I make now visible, so:

Where does it begin, where does it end? No beginning and no end. All objects in our universe, and also on Earth, are connected by those lines and, as we shall see later in a hologram actually ARE those lines. Let us pick ONE of those lines connecting two objects*.

No light bulb
just A + B

624

C is the [yet INVISIBLE] Light ray; invisible but nevertheless REAL and existing not only between two, but between ALL OBJECTS. Now we shall be witness of how light awakens along that abstract line between two objects. Let us assume, object A is a light bulb or light source, and B is the object RECEIVING light, or reflecting it.

*although these two objects A + B are connected by almost endless many lines. [of MONADIC nature...]

I switch on the light, and the vibrant power of electricity causes Ether to change its structure or NATURE. FIRST around the conductor in the Light bulb. And THEN ether adjusts from A to B, its structure along the line of ABSTRACT LIGHT, which was there, is there and shall ALWAYS be there, EXCEPT at PRALAYA. Now, the time it takes for Ether to adjust itself, triggered by ELECTRICITY, from A to B, THAT time is, what we achieve or define or MEASURE, as the VELOCITY OF LIGHT. And since FOHAT, or cosmic energy, moves in SPIRALS, so: Ether does the same when it adjusts itself in NEW STRUCTURE along and AROUND the ABSTRACT LINE,

625

which is a wavelike way of moving, which later creates visible and measurable waves. But exactly this light wave is just an EFFECT, moving around and ALONG the ABSTRACT MATRIX which is that LINE or ABSTRACT RAY OF LIGHT, which becomes ONLY visible to us, when we change the condition of the

* which is a vacuum, because ether reacts stronger, when unhindered by air molecules.

** Therefore the ETHER is not, as originally postulated, the carrier of the Light waves but the waves itself. AUM.

surrounding ETHER through electricity, cohesion, heat, magnetism etc. Therefore: It is the ABSTRACT, which is REAL, and the visible is unreal, because it is just a temporary effect, or temporary change of the structure of ETHER. Once you stop the triggering effect of electricity on ether, where is THEN the light? It simply disappeared. Here is what [and how it] happens. When you cut off the influence of electric vibrations on ether, ETHER returns into its former condition or into its primal condition, which is: between energy and matter, or at the best: NONATOMIC STRUCTURE, which means NO ELECTRONS and even no atom-core but its ORIGINAL ETHERIC CONCENTRATION or power-center, which later might or might not turn into a "real" atom. AVM.

On the next page we shall see in SLOW MOTION what happens in ONE second on a distance of 186.000 miles. ** between A and B, when ELECTRICITY causes ETHER to CHANGE its structure in spiral form along the abstract line of light *** and of course along ALL abstract lines of LIGHT. And when I say "abstract" I do not mean, that the drawn line is the abstract

** The great handicap of Scientists is, that they think IF there is something like ETHER, the objects [globes etc] must move through this ETHER. This is not the case. The objects ARE ETHER themselves, but in compressed form.

* This is why THE SUN is an ELECTROMAGNETIC POWERCENTER.

*** Again: Since Light or the ROOT of visible Light is an ABSTRACT LINE, this line [or lines] was, is and shall always be, it is therefore NOT MOVING, which is, why LIGHT HAS NO SPEED. →

LIGHT, but the ABSTRACT line as actual linear powerline in, or THROUGH, ETHER. In triggering ALL ABSTRACT LINES in ETHER, ETHER adjusts itself to all lines, and WE achieve this changed etheric condition with our Senses as RAYS OF LIGHT, or LIGHT. Therefore: Light is the SENSATION, caused by ETHER WAVES hitting our retina and received by our BRAIN as LIGHT. LIGHT PER SE IS NON EXISTENT. It is all a MÂYÂ. AUM. Back to our experiment. Behold in FOUR STEPS, how ETHER changes its NATURE and structure from A to B in 186,000 miles per second.

626

Again: Light^{*} ITSELF just IS and is an abstract endless line emanating from the CENTRAL SPIRITUAL SUN. That abstract central spiritual sun and its abstract rays are the model for our visible sun and its rays.

*better: the CAUSE of Light.

→ As a matter of fact: The whole Universe with every thing in it is nothing but a net of abstract lines around which THE MONADS build Galaxies, man, mouse, plant, etc. →

Behold the REVERSE process, when we "switch off" the light and ether detaches itself from the abstract invisible ray, and the phenomenon disappears again, and ETHER returns to its original nature, until electricity* causes ETHER again to create on our RETINA the sensation of LIGHT.

In these two experiments "light" travelled FORWARD and BACKWARD with the SAME velocity, but in reality LIGHT did not and does not move a bit, it IS THERE from the reawakening of BRAHMAN.

* But not only ELECTRICITY can cause ETHER to appear as light, SOUND has the same power. To the trained deer [and in a far future to ALL of us] sound shall create LIGHT or will appear as LIGHT [and as colour].

→ That what Science calls LIGHT SPEED is nothing but Ether moving along abstract lines, which is also the reason why the speed of light [or ether] is not the same on Earth than for instance, in space. (Although Science does not agree).

EVERYTHING in the UNIVERSE [galaxies and its inhabitants] manifests itself later AROUND, and IN, that ABSTRACT and then SHINING scaffolding, called HIRANYAGHARBA.

Or: when out of BRAHMAN and its FIRST EMANATION THE SEVEN RAYS and all the MONADS appeared, all beings in all kingdoms attained etheric form, or mould, ALONG these lines of ABSTRACT LIGHT. This was only possible because of the almost ENOLESS MANY variations, that these lines allow, when ETHER ADJUSTS ITSELF to them. What are these LINES made of? They are made of POINTS. MANY POINTS FORM A LINE. As below so above, as above so below. It is like with your TV-SCREEN.

The picture on YOUR TV SCREEN IS MADE OF MANY POINTS, the more points, the clearer the picture. But not only the picture on the TV screen is made of points, WE ALL ARE MADE OF POINTS*. These points emanate out of** the FIRST POINT, then they become many and manifest lines, ETHER adjusts itself along these lines, triggered by our spirits and when compensated enough, the BODY appears. Thus we all are made of LIGHT. AUM.

* or MONADS, or SPIRITUAL POWER UNITS.

** better: THROUGH.

Behold MAN, manifesting around his abstract scaffolding, or NETWORK of LIGHT, LINES, when ETHER compensates, until it reaches the state of dense matter. From the moment the Spirit incarnates in the fertilized OVUM, the ABSTRACT Scaffolding of the later mature man* STANDS.

627

* or to whatever physical degree he is destined [by KARMA] to grow. But there is also ANOTHER constantly GROWING mould, and this mould is THE ETHERIC DOUBLET, provided by the LONDS OF KARMA. AUM.

THE ABSTRACT PLANE. -1117-

ALL LINES are already there, reaching out, or pervading, abstract and then REAL space in all directions and through ALL DIMENSIONS, thus manifesting HIRANYAGHARBA, or our COSMOS, or COSMIC EGG, first on the ABSTRACT LEVEL and then on the mâyâvic level, so:

628

At manvantara the cosmic impulse triggers HIGHEST ETHER or ÂKÂSA and causes the COSMIC EGG or our UNIVERSE to shine.

-1118 -

So: *

629

* Around these lines, ETHER [following MAHAT or UNIVERSAL MIND], adjusts itself at the reawakening of EACH MAHAMANVANTARA, once THE WORD is spoken. Ether followed, or OBEYED, the WORD. Therefore sing and play the MANTRA=OM MANIPADME HUM. IT IS THE WORD down here and releases ETHER, thus creating a protecting SHIELD. AUM.

-1118a-

THE ABSTRACT SPIRITUAL SUN, CAUSE AND
MODEL FOR THE VISIBLE SUN OF OUR SOLAR -
SYSTEM.

This structure stands from the first [relative] reawakening of all Universal Life. Thus Light is not moving at all, it just IS. This Central Sun, literally ENLIGHTENS our Spiritual body as the..

*but LATER Ether moves along these abstract lines, hitting our retina and creating the illusion of moving Light or LIGHTSPEED.

-11186-

... visible Sun shines on our PHYSICAL BODY.*
Thus the CENTRAL SUN is Father and source
and model of the VISIBLE SUN of our Solar-
system.

*BUT! Even the SPIRITUAL SUN can give you a visi-
ble tan, as unbelievable as it might sound.

The fact, that the abstract world is a [or THE real] world with real inhabitants called NUMBERS, POINTS, LINES, CIRCLES, TRIANGLES, SPHERES, CUBES etc. etc. cannot be EMPHASIZED often enough. What I am saying is: when you draw, let us say, a POINT, thus . THAT POINT IS AWARE OF YOU, as you are aware of IT. EVERYTHING we are conscious of through our senses is also conscious of us, be it a pen, a cow, a TV, a cookie, a person, a tree, or just a POINT. Everything [and more] IS CONSCIOUS OF US. It is not conscious of us in exactly the same way, WE are conscious of IT, but it is conscious of us according to its NATURE, FOR INSTANCE. A POINT . is conscious of us AS MANY POINTS SO!

630

*at the same time I agree with the late Dr. Puvvukevi, who warns in his book FUNDAMENTALS OF THE ESOTERIC PHILOSOPHY [p. 172-173] not to entify Abstractions...

A line is conscious of us in our LINEAR ASPECT,
A CIRCLE is conscious of us in our CIRCULAR
aspect*. A triangle is conscious of our trian-
gular aspect etc.

Three-dimensional abstracts like CUBES, SPHERES etc.
are AWARE of exactly THAT aspect in us.

What about NUMBERS? They can count us as
we count them. For instance 1 is conscious
of the abstract ONE aspect in us, like ONE
HEAD, ONE NOSE, ONE MOUTH etc. 2 is
conscious of the TWO aspect in us, like TWO HANDS
TWO LEGS, TWO EYES^{xxx}, TWO EARS, TWO THUMBS,
etc., which OF COURSE does NOT mean TWO,
or the NUMBER TWO, is aware of the fact that
we have TWO LEGS, but it IS CONSCIOUS of the
DUALITY in us. TEN would be conscious
of the TENFOLD aspect in us, like TEN FIN-
GERS etc., the number TEN is FULLY AWARE
of the ABSTRACT ASPECT OF a WHOLE FEMALE
BODY, but NOT of a MALE BODY in its com-
pleteness. On the other hand it would take a NINE
9, to be conscious of the MALE BODY in its

*** or should we leave that for the THREE, since
we forgot to count the so-called THIRD EYE...?

* Do not forget that we are MADE of these
points, lines, triangles etc. WE ARE THEY IN
OUR ABSTRACT NATURE. THAT is why they are con-
scious of us.

ABSTRACT COMPLETENESS. A TEN, 10, would not do it. Why? Because a FEMALE BODY HAS TEN OPENINGS, and a MALE BODY HAS NINE OPENINGS. AUM.

So, when you draw a line, that line KNOWS you. What an exciting aspect! It can also turn into a FEARFUL aspect, when somebody draws a NEGATIVE sign against you. How to protect your self? Whenever you see a sign, that makes you feel uncomfortable just OPEN your HEART TO THAT SIGN, then SMILE and OVERFLOW THAT SIGN WITH ALL YOUR LOVE. Any BLACK MAGICIAN, or WHOEVER drew that sign, shall be SMASHED by its OWN negative energy reflecting on your loveshield. Truly: LOVE casteth out ALL FEAR. AUM. I won't give you any examples of BLACK MAGIC Symbols, it would soil THE BOOK OF LIGHT. Just having READ THE BOOK OF LIGHT and reading it again and again, makes you IMMUNE against ANY attack from BLACK MAGICAL energy. AUM. And if you still feel danger, just speak THE MANTRA: OM MANI PADME HUM, and the enemy shall flee like a monkey escapes from a lion*.

When you draw a line, the line knows you. What

* although the monkey FIRST shows in a dangerous situation an AGGRESSIVE behaviour towards the LION. But it WON'T HELP HIM...

if you ERASE that line? Then it still knows you on the ^ĀKĀSĪC level. AUM.

Our children in elementary school AND high-school are just bored, learning mathematics, arithmetic, geometry, history etc. because they don't KNOW, that, what they are taught, REALLY EXISTS AS CONSCIOUSNESS, that MATHEMATICS is a KINGDOM OF CONSCIOUSNESS, like all other KINGDOMS [stone, plant, animal, man etc.], that these are REAL THINGS, which know of US as we know of THEM.

Let us teach to our children THE REALITY OF THE ABSTRACT and the ILLUSIONARY TEMPORARY aspect of what they [AND their teachers] thought until now to be REAL.

Let them learn how to meditate and who "GOD" really is, let them EXPERIENCE THE POWER OF THE MANTRA. OM MANI PADME HUM. Let them get HIGH on THAT, instead of GETTING HIGH ON DRUGS. EMOTIONAL PROBLEMS can be used as a FUEL to reach the ABSTRACT level, which is the level of THE MONAD, or ^ĀTMA-BUDDHI, or the HIGHER SELF - your SPIRIT. THE SPIRIT WAS FIRST, and THE SPIRIT shall be last at each PRALAYA, and that is why

THE FIRST SHALL BE THE LAST. AUM.

-1123-

A TRIANGLE SEEING
YOU AS TRIANGLES.

633

A CUBE SEEING YOU AS
CUBES

634

-1124-

A LINE "SEEING" YOU AS
LINES.

631

A CIRCLE SEEING YOU AS
CIRCLES.

632

-1125-

LETTERS SEEING YOU AS
LETTERS,

635

-1126-

NUMBERS SEEING YOU AS
NUMBERS.

636

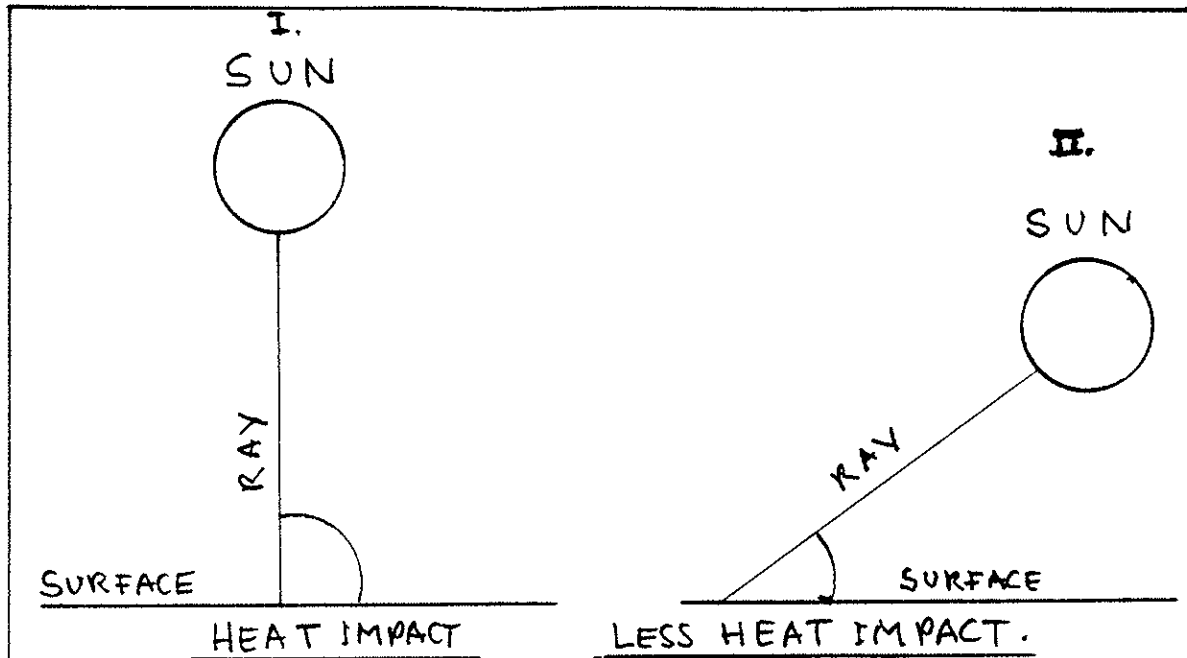
THE OLD TESTAMENT

[first part of the Jewish Christian Bible.]

The OLD TESTAMENT is also called THE OLD COVENANT. This name reveals clearly the true nature of the Old Testament. Old Covenant is an original Jewish expression, meaning that certain quasi-historic and religious writings of a small Semitic people, were written as evidence that there existed an ancient covenant between the Semitic tribe and their tribal deity. But many other tribes and people claim a covenant [or sacred scripture] between THEIR tribal deity or God and them, and they have all the right to do so. The insanity is just to claim that their God is the only one, and so to speak ruling over all the other Gods and their tribes. Let the Jews worship their God, and the Arabs worship their God, and the Christians worship their God, and the Buddhists practise their Religion, and the Moslems worship their God, and the Hindus worship their God, etc., etc. But all these Gods emanate out of ONE power

and this ONE power emanates out of the Ever to be Unknown. But the Law of THE ONE out of which all Gods emanate is now revealed in The Book of Light. Glory, glory, glory. AUM.

However, the Old Testament contains truly occult, esoteric writings. I refer to the first book of the Old Testament. This first book is called THE BOOK OF THE BEGINNINGS or "Book of Genesis". I refer often to it in The Book of Light, because Genesis corroborates almost all of the first more than 150 trillion years of The Book of Light. Other books do that too, like The Book of Job, or The Psalms of David, but Book of Genesis is the most esoteric one. Its first few chapters contain the true universal wisdom of the 'Oriental Qabbālāh'. That phrase contains another revelation. 'Oriental Qabbālāh' means 'Oriental Tradition', because 'Qabbālāh' derives from qābal which is 'to receive', 'to take', 'to hand down'. Handed down indeed, namely from generation to generation. Thus the Jewish Qabbālāh is the Theosophy of the Jews - a minor national representation of the UNIVERSAL Qabbālāh [or universal Tradition], of the WORLD now reawakened in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.



VERTICAL rays cause HEAT on ANY SURFACE, be it SOLID, LIQUID OR GASEOUS. LESS than VERTICAL [90°] RAYS cause LESS HEAT. Which proves, that LIGHT IS MATTER and can CONSEQUENTLY EXECUTE PRESSURE. But the ESOTERIC explanation GOES DEEPER: LIGHT RAYS are nothing else but ETHER moving [or adjusting itself] along ABSTRACT LINES. So it is not a RAY OF LIGHT [or from THE SUN], hitting any surface, but ETHER contacting the surface along abstract lines, called by us LIGHT-RAYS. And when ETHER hits any surface [be it EARTH or your SKIN], the surface experiences that impact as HEAT* AUM.

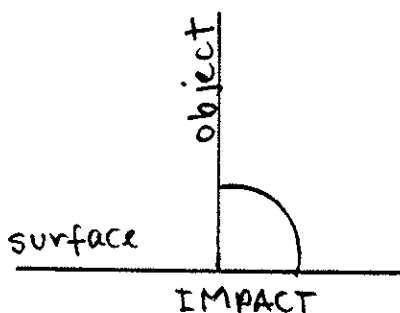
* or call it an ETHERIC ILLUSION.

LIGHT IS FLOWING ETHER.

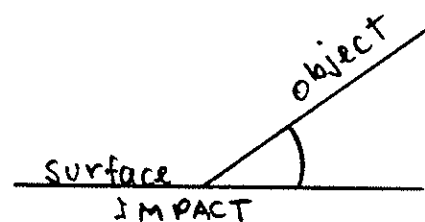
It is hard to understand, how SCIENCE took so long [almost until SOLAR SAILS IN SPACE] to discover, that LIGHT HAS PRESSURE and therefore is MATTER. That fact was always known to EVERY student of ESOTERIC SCIENCE, and it does not even need a META physical explanation.

A PHYSICAL proof suffices. Take ANY object, be it a STONE, piece of METAL, but also WATER or ANY liquid and let it fall on, or throw it, towards a SURFACE. The IMPACT on the SURFACE AND on the OBJECT is THE GREATEST, when the OBJECT hits the SURFACE VERTICALLY, which is in a 90° angle, and is the WEAKEST, when the surface is contacted more in a LOWER angle.

STRONG IMPACT



WEAKER IMPACT



The same with LIGHT. When "LIGHT RAYS" hit the surface of the Earth VERTICAL, the HEAT is GREATEST. When the SUN RAYS hit in a lower angle the HEAT decreases.

Questions and Answers about the true nature of
L I G H T

- Is Light ILLUMINATION?
- No. ILLUMINATION is the EFFECT of LIGHT. Light is reflected radiation, sensed by our eyes. Light CAUSES illumination.
- Can we see Light?
- Light per se is INVISIBLE and therefore DARKNESS.
- what then is Light if we can't see it?
- An energy, or FORCE. We only "see" this ENERGY when it REFLECTS ON SOMETHING. THEN it becomes ILLUMINATION.
- But SUNLIGHT is visible.
- Not if the universe would contain nothing else than THE SUN. Sunlight ONLY becomes visible when it strikes an OBJECT. Sunlight per se is INVISIBLE. Sunlight is DARKNESS*.
- Is that why Blavatsky spoke of ABSOLUTE LIGHT as "Darkness"?
- yes. Light and Darkness are THE SAME. Just ENERGY FORMS or FORCES. MOTION. AUM.
- what if there would be NOTHING else in the

* LIGHT PER SE IS DARKNESS.

-11285

Universe but THE SUN and ME?

- You would see NOTHING, but FEEL the impact of energy. The SUN appears to us as the SUN only because its radiation causes these effects of light in our Atmosphere...
 - Then what we see is in TRUTH ILLUMINATION and not LIGHT at all?
 - Yes, you see ILLUMINATION.
 - What then is Light?
 - Radiation, energy, vibration, an INVISIBLE FORCE. VISIBLE Light [or illumination] is its SHADOW.
 - What then is DARKNESS?
 - HOMOGENEITY or ... ESSENCE in PRALAYA.
 - Where is that Darkness?
 - When you return to SPIRIT.
 - If homogeneity is Darkness, what is heterogeneity?
 - HETEROGENEITY is that state into which everything issues from Homogeneity at the, or a, new period of cosmic activity [or Manvantara].
- Then WHATEVER emanates into HETEROGENEITY is thus DIFFERENTIATED and is the cause for REFLECTION, LUMINOSITY, ILLUMINATION; in two words: REFLECTED LIGHT. But ABSOLUTE LIGHT, or Lanog, is MYSTICAL DARKNESS. AUM.

THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Greek version

* [Hebrew version]

^{2nd} part of the Jewish Christian bible.

then King James. 1611 A.D.

The New Testament is, like Religion in general, a copy of PAGAN TRADITION which in turn is [still distorted] Esoteric teaching, now reawakened in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. The following 8 verses from the "NEW TESTAMENT" are all copied from the teachings of PYTHAGORAS.

600 B.C. **

About 2200 years later!

"Teachings of JESUS."

Teachings of Pythagoras.

New Testament

Original

Copy

1. "Possess not treasures, but those things which no one can take from you."

1. "Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon Earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal."

[Matthew vi 19]

2. "It is better for a part of the body which contains purulent ^{***} matter, and threatens to infect the whole, to be burnt, than to continue so in another state [life]."

2. "And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off, it is better for thee to enter unto life maimed, than to go to hell."

[Mark ix. 43].

* That part of the bible which includes the Four Gospels, Revelation of Saint John, Epistles, the Acts of the Apostles and the teachings of JESUS [and his followers]. 1st division is the OLD Testament.

** 500 B.C. if we take into consideration that Jesus was born 100 years earlier... B.C would be always 100 years earlier and

*** containing or discharging food. A.D. 100 years later.

Original -1128d-

Copy

3. "you have in yourself something similar to God, and therefore use yourself as the temple of God."

3. "Know ye not ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?" [1 Corinthians, iii 16].

4. "The greatest honor which can be paid to God, is to know and imitate his PERFECTION."

4. "That ye may be the children of your Father, which is in Heaven, be ye perfect even as your FATHER is perfect." * [Matthew v. 45-48]

5. "What I do not wish men to do to me, I also wish not to do to men."

5. "Do ye unto others as ye would that others should do to you."

6. "The moon shines even in the house of the wicked."

6. "He maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust." [Matthew v. 45]

7. "They who give, have things given to them. those who withhold have things taken from them."
8. "Purity of mind alone sees God."

7. "Whosoever hath, to him shall be given... but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away." [Matt. xiii. 12]
8. "Blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall see God." [Matthew v. 8]

* or more Esoteric scientific: "Adjust your physical, Etheric, Astral and Mental body to THE SPIRIT [Atma Buddhi] or MONAD in you. Or: Adjust the LOWER SELF to the HIGHER SELF."

[1603 A.D.] EUROPE
Foundation of the HOUSE OF STUART. KEPLER presents the

LAW OF ORBITS OF THE PLANETS *₁ and **
BIRTH OF NEWSPAPERS in GERMANY 1609, Antwerp 1616,
PARIS [1631 A.D.]

KING JAMES version of the bible [1611]

Just THIS much about that version or "translation"
and AUTHORIZED version of THE BIBLE: OF THE FORTY-
SEVEN [47!] translators only THREE [3!] under-
stood HEBREW, and TWO of them died BEFORE
all psalms were translated. Do I need to say more?
Manipulation EVERYWHERE. The JEWS did not even
have names for EAST, WEST, SOUTH and NORTH [save
the KABBALISTS]. They said instead: BEFORE, BEHIND,
RIGHT AND LEFT, thus often confusing cabalistic
terms even UNINTENTIONALLY. CLING to THE BOOK
OF LIGHT, oh reader, and pass it on to your chil-
dren. It is THE ULTIMATE KNOWLEDGE. It will
LIBERATE YOU!

** Not only THAT. KEPLER also mentioned [amongst
friends] that ALL planets, suns, galaxies etc. must
necessarily come from ONE SOURCE...

And he also mentioned an ANGELICUS RECTOR,
a guiding, INTELLECTUAL source for each planet.
Why, oh dear KEPLER, not call it a PLANETANGEL, keeping
its planet in ORBIT? DAVID says it already in
the bible about THE SUN and ITS angel: "HE PUTS HIS →

* What an insult to the CHURCH! Normally they BURN you
for that. Gain KNOWLEDGE, oh reader, KNOWLEDGE creates
UNDERSTANDING, and from UNDERSTANDING derives LOVE. AUM.

*** The translation from the Latin Vulgate edition of the bible
[for Roman Catholics] was published [Old Testament] at
DOUAI [city in northern France] in 1609-1610, the New Testa-
ment at Reims [northern France] in 1582.

CERVANTES writes DON QUIXOTE [1615]
THIRTY YEARS WAR [1618] . FOUNDATION OF FRENCH
ACADEMY by CARDINAL DE RICHELIEU [1624]
BLOODCIRCULATION discovered by WILLIAM HARVEY.
Let's call it REDISCOVERING, like any other islands, con-
tinent or scientific knowledge, because even just 5000
years ago, the EGYPTIANS already knew EVERYTHING
about BLOODCIRCULATION. And millions of years
before that, when THE THIRD ROOT RACE was
ANDROGYNE and ETHNIC-transparent, they could
EVEN SEE their blood circulating.*

[1632] GALILEO confirms COPERNICUS in ASTRO-
NOMY. PURITAN REVOLUTION in ENGLAND.
THE SUN KING reigns in FRANCE [LOUIS XIV]
Here comes somebody else, who thinks he is GOD
HIMSELF. IF he just would have BEHAVED like
GOD! IS it any wonder, that the people of FRANCE
[misguided, by the JESUITS of course] wanted to

*Behold, a SECRET : Keep your blood clean, be-
cause BLOOD is the TRUE vehicle to materialize ALL
sorts of spirits. UNCLEAR blood attracts DEMONS,
CLEAN and PURE BLOOD attracts ANGELS! AUM.
further explanation only orally.

→ THRONE IN THE SUN!" etc. Orthodox science AND
religion nowadays has NO OTHER CHOICE than to
RETURN to ARCHAIC WISDOM and KNOWLEDGE, or
to THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

get rid of such "KINGS" and started about hundred years later THE FRENCH REVOLUTION? MILTON writes AREOPAGITICA.

KING Charles of England beheaded [The EGO^x pays a HIGH PRIZE...]. CHARLES I. restores monarchy. LONDON hit by plague, then destroyed by fire [1665]. AUM to the KARMA DEVAS [element=devas] and their hosts. AUM. NEWTON publishes theories of motion and gra-

vitation. But see how they MISINTERPRETED the thoughts and ideas of this highly spiritual Scientist, by not letting the world know, that Newton was a BELIEVER in, and taught, ANCIENT SCIENCE, as he proves in his not very well known [For good reason!] THIRD LETTER TO BENTLEY, where he [Newton] questions his own theory of GRAVITY by arguing, that there must be something BETWEEN material bodies, which connects them and ATTRACTS them. In this letter NEWTON writes: "... GRAVITY must be caused

by an agent, acting constantly according to certain LAWS! correct. And this AGENT is a SUBDIVISION of ÂKÂŚA, called: ETHER. We all swim in a sea of ETHER, and we also ARE ether in different degrees of density. Matter is nothing but ETHER in LOWEST VIBRATION, Spirit is ETHER in HIGHEST VIBRATION, or ÂKÂŚA. AUM. There is a certain REASON why NEWTON, whose 3rd letter

* EGO here in the sense of LOWER SELF.

cont.
p. 1133

-1132 -

Angel inspiring Einstein
and other Scientists
or Composers

637

to Bentley we shall present after this excursus, wrote it in an almost ESOTERIC way. ISAAC NEWTON, as only a few know, had all his knowledge from the MYSTIC JACOB BOEHME. BOEHME mentioned ELECTRICITY and GRAVITY long before anybody else. He said: "ATTRACTION is the FIRST PROPERTY OF NATURE. But he was just a simple shoemaker, and it took a man like NEWTON, to [INDEED!] ATTRACT ATTENTION to the theory of ATTRACTION, which he called GRAVITY. But that too is part of THE LAW. Some do all the work, while others reap the fruits of it, and the fame...

THE THIRD LETTER TO BENTLEY, written by ISAAC NEWTON [sequence]: "... it is INCONCEIVABLE, that inanimate brute matter should, without the mediation of something else, WHICH IS NOT MATERIAL, OPERATE upon and effect other matter, WITHOUT MUTUAL CONTACT, as it must do, if gravitation, in the sense of EPICURUS* be essential and inherent in it... That gravity should be innate, inherent and essential to matter, so that one body may act upon another, is to me so great an absurdity, that I believe no man, who has in philosophical matters a competent faculty of thinking, can ever fall into it. GRAVITY must be caused by AN AGENT, ACTING CONSTANTLY according to certain LAWS. But

* If I wouldn't read it, I would not believe it. A man of science like NEWTON quotes a PHILOSOPHER like EPICURUS. Not only that. The whole letter →

[and now listen!] WHETHER THIS AGENT be MATERIAL OR IMMATERIAL*, I have left to the consideration of my readers."

THAT REMARK in particular scared many SCIENTISTS, because MATTER WAS and IS the "HOLY COW" of science. "IMMATERIAL"? An UNTHINKABLE term for ANY serious scientist. But NEWTON used it, and corroborates ESOTERIC SCIENCE in so far, as we rightly say, that there is MATERIAL, or ATOMIC, matter and IMMATERIAL, or NON ATOMIC, MATTER, in the same sense, as a THOUGHT, or EMOTION, is MATTER, although in NON ATOMIC state. Therefore we say, and the heart of a MATERIALIST should beat faster: "EVERYTHING IS MATTER, from the ABSTRACT down to the ATOMIC - MOLECULAR." But now NEWTON, seemingly ASTONISHED about his own BOLD letter, steps back and continues: "...there can be no independent force, since all force is AN INHERENT AND NECESSARY PROPERTY OF MATTER, consequently, THERE IS NO IMMATERIAL CREATIVE POWER!" Should we call that great man of science a coward? Let us say, he was being... CAUTIOUS.

→ is more an ESOTERIC EXCURSION, than a SCIENTIFIC ANALYZATION. I can UNDERSTAND why NEWTON'S contemporaries got frightened at that point...

* it is, of course, IMMATERIAL in the sense of NON-ATOMIC, or ĀKĀSA-ETHER.

NEWTON CONTINUES NEXT PAGE.

I have an order to INTERRUPT here and to REPEAT the statement from page
I received instructions [not from THE CHOAN but from my teacher Beatrice Fleming] it happened in a dream. She said, that I would be attacked by THEOSOPHISTS for claiming, that the "rebellious angels" or [some of the] MĀNASAPUTRAS] were "SATURN ANGELS, though it is correct. A further explanation is necessary here.

Behold THE MYSTERY: Helena Petrovna Blavatsky [AUM, AUM!] mentions in her SECRET DOCTRINE, that some of those, who REFUSED to endow the MONAD and its ASTRAL FORM*, are SOLAR ANGELS, or DEVAS, or AGNISHWATTA PITRIS, or MĀNASAPUTRAS, which is all the same and means "GIVERS OF CONSCIOUSNESS" to MAN. But I have information from THE CHOAN [prior to my dream], that those SOLAR DEVAS joined SATURN**, who THEN was much closer to the sun than it is now. Therefore I call them SATURN ANGELS, which is no contradiction to THE SECRET DOCTRINE.

There is NO SEPARATION OF FORCES, oh reader. What is important is: Those who refused, might have been closer to BRAHMAN, or CHRIST, than the CHURCH will ever know...

* sacrificed by the MOON SPIRITS to the human Monad...

** There were other planetangels also involved in that WAR IN HEAVEN, where they lost two thirds of their planets during the confrontation, these planets belong to the CAPRICORNUS

constellation, with the MAHĀCHOAN POULHAR as LEADER.

His colleagues, however, were RELIEVED. Thank
GOD there is NO ETHER, NO IMMATERIAL non atomic
force!

Sorry companions, there IS!

Here now the CONNECT answer to the question:
"What is GRAVITY?"

The answer is: GRAVITY DOES NOT EXIST. Here is
how it works: THE ABSTRACT or INVISIBLE is
REALITY, and the VISIBLE prey to ILLUSION or
MĀYĀ. The INVISIBLE is CAUSE, the visible a [tem-
porary] EFFECT. ETHER [subdivision of ĀKĀ-
ŚĀ] has TWO PROPERTIES. It is able to "con-
dense", informed by the SPIRIT, into ATOMIC
MATTER [be it a planet or our body of flesh],
but [Ether] is at the same time REPELLING
to ITSELF. When SPIRIT touches ETHER*, which
is by itself of "innocent" non atomic struc-
ture, ETHER condenses into ATOMIC STRUCTURE,
or MATERIALIZES. But not ALL ETHER becomes
ATOMIC, MOLECULAR MATTER, otherwise
the whole UNIVERSE would be ONE BIG BALL
OF MATTER. THAT ETHER, which does not
become MATTER, is exactly that substance
[because of its REPELLING NATURE to other
ETHER**] which prevents all matter from
COLLAPSING into ONE POINT. SO ETHER HELPS the
PLANET - and ATOM ANGELS to keep their vehicles

** And MATTER is nothing else but materialized
ether. * Or: when THE MONADS cause COHESION in ETHER, by

causing first the ETHERIC and then the "real" ATOM.

on distance and in orbit, ETHER attracts itself, when it is transformed into MATTER, but REPELS itself, when in the PURE INNOCENT* state of ETHER. The REPELLING Force equals precisely The ATTRACTING POWER. But remove the ETHER and you will soon have [as an effect] a new BIG CRUNCH.** Or rather [should say: When the ROOT SPIRIT or BRAHMA] withdraws, ETHER FOLLOWS and is withdrawn IN and AROUND ONE, and thus becomes ONE again, or ONE CONSCIOUSNESS. "GRAVITY" is therefore simply the ability of ETHER to attract each other, when being ATOMIC and to repel itself when NON ATOMIC. The so-called LEVITATIONS of Saints*** are proof for this fact. They become so NON MATERIAL, or ETHERIC, because of their PURE LIFESTYLE, that they experience the REPELLING EFFECT, you ask, oh reader, why SCIENCE doesn't, and can't, understand this LAW. IMAGINE the horrible power they would have in their hands in MISUSING that knowledge. EXPEL etheric power*** on a whole city and the city would REPEL from the surface and be catapulted into the stratosphere. Enough is said, the rest has to be kept in SILENCE. SO, no more Akôsa - no more Ether. No more

* Hence the later distorted version of THE VIRGIN MARY, or MARE, or SEA, or [a step before] the sea of ETHER, FRUCTIFIED or TOUCHED them by the ["male"] SPIRIT.

*** VRI...

*** although often they are lifted by, partially materializing, spirits.
** Or: A cosmic IMPLOSION.

ETHER - no more UNIVERSE. This is called THE MAHĀ-
PRALAYĀ, or, if you want, "JUDGEMENT DAY".
ETHER is also the reason, why the temperature of
the SUN ALWAYS shall stay CONSTANT. UNTIL the
SOLAR PRALAYĀ. And then? ETHER withdraws,
following the WITHDRAWING ABSTRACT-ĀKĀŚIC
SPIRIT and the SUN simply DISAPPEARS, which
would seem to be, as if it would lose heat,
or lower its temperature.

Here now the ANALYSIS and PROOF, given by
ESOTERIC SCIENCE, why the temperature of ALL
SUNS ALWAYS and at ALL TIME shall stay con-
stant [until its PRALAYĀ* of course].

THE BREATH OF THE SUN.

THE SUN INHALES [when expanding] ETHER
into the very depth of its mass. In the pro-
cess the inhaled Ether EXPELS the PREVIOUS-
LY condensed ETHER, becomes thus COMPRESSED,
gives up its heat and is driven out, now ITSELF
in a COOLED STATE. By whom or what is it
driven out? By NEW INCOMING ETHER, when
the SUN EXPANDS or "inhales" again. There is
no difference between the breathing SUN or a
breathing human body. EVERYTHING in the UNL-

*There are many solar pralayas during ONE UNIVER-
SAL MAHĀPRALAYĀ.

→ AS A RESULT OF THIS, ETHER FORMS AN ATOMIC-MOLECU-
LAR or physical body, ion Planet, around that INFOR-
MING SPIRIT.

VERSE is thus expanding and contracting, or BREATHING. Like we breath AIR, the SUN breathes ETHER, which is IN FACT a few steps BEFORE AIR. Or: Ether becomes molecular air, etc.
Now: The HEAT, thus [through that compression] generated, is taken up by the fresh ETHER and thus distributed to all other SUNS in our universe. ETHER is also the answer to many things, oh LAO TSE. When your ETHERIC Body (or, and, protective web) is destroyed [holes in the AURA] all sorts of physical and SPIRITUAL negative influences can enter your mind-body and physical body. FINALLY they understand, and give ETHER injections for DRUG ADDICTS*. But this is just an IMPERFECT and TEMPORARY solution, because it is not the ETHER of the person itself, but FOREIGN and ARTIFICIAL substance. It [the ETHER] has to come from the person ITSELF. This can only happen by becoming SPIRITUAL again. Only your OWN spirit releases your OWN ETHER.

I waited ON PURPOSE until now with these explanations, because now it was [chronologically] Newton's "turn". NO scientist, be it ERNSTEIN, NEWTON, or even PARACELSUS, could deny the FACT, that they know but little, compared to the knowledge revealed and REAWAKENED in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

* Because THEIR etheric web is more or less destroyed, by DRUG CONSTITUENTS rushing out through the CHAKRAS in OPPOSITE direction, thus DESTROYING the protective ETHERIC WEBS and also DEAKENING the ACTUAL BODY.

NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST.

TURKS win back BAGHDAD. [1683]

PEACE OF KARLOWITZ. [1699]

FAR EAST

Early technology in JAPAN by ENGLAND. [1600]

TARTARS invade CHINA [1616] DUTCH occupy CEYLON and CONTROL FORMOSA. SIKH become military power under GURU GOVIND SINGH

AMERICA

JAMESTOWN, first permanent settlement [1607] in AMERICA, JOHN SMITH is leader. And guess who else is already there - THE JESUITS!

AFRICA

GERMANS colonize WEST AFRICA. [1680]

ASHANTI kingdom in western AFRICA. Wealth [gold etc.] from slave trade. [1695]

OCEANIA*

Rediscovering of Australia by Portuguese*, Spanish and Dutch. [1601]

NEW ZEALAND and TASMANIA are named VAN DIEMEN'S LAND. [1642]

EUROPE

RUSSIA becomes major european power, after defeating SWEDEN in the BALTIC. [1700]

** whose country PORTUGAL, by the way, is now in its short KALI YUGA [a few thousand years of dark age are yet to come.]

* Pacific islands, including MELANESIA, MICRONESIA, POLYNESIA, sometimes NEW ZEALAND, AUSTRALIA, MALAY ARCHIPELAGO.

Questions and answers about SIR ISAAC NEWTON [1642-1727],

- Why has NEWTON'S THEORY been proven so disastrous for MAN and SOCIETY?
- Because Newton [as defined by his followers] saw the UNIVERSE as a sort of fortuitous moving* puzzle, made of SOLID OBJECTS and nothing else [in between]. Later SCIENCE even EXTENDED that view, describing the UNIVERSE as composed of FUNDAMENTAL BUILDING BLOCKS, called ATOMS. These ATOMS, in turn, were thought of being composed of SOLID OBJECTS [NUCLEUS of PROTONS and NEUTRONS, with ELECTRONS revolving AROUND the NUCLEUS.]
- Why did physicists of the early 19th century believe, that the UNIVERSE was a HUGE MECHANICAL SYSTEM?
- Because NEWTON described it as such, as planets in motion, mechanical machines and fluids in continuous motion.
- What WERE these NEWTONIAN laws of motion?
- They held firm the ideas of ABSOLUTE TIME AND SPACE and of PHYSICAL PHENOMENA, as sole CAUSE of everything in nature. In other words: All physical reactions were seen to have a physical cause [balls colliding on a pool table, impulse, etc.]

* though under a PHYSICAL LAW.

- Why didn't they believe in energy - matter interactions such as a radio, playing music in response to invisible radiowaves?
- Because THEN the radio was not yet known. Another fact, Scientists do not take into consideration, is, that the EXPERIMENTER HIM - SELF influences or affects the EXPERIMENTAL RESULTS.

- Why then is most of our daily lives still run on NEWTONIAN MECHANICS? [homes, bodies, three dimensional space and linear time, etc.]

- Because of our [still] limited senses. Even Scientists of TODAY still believe the ATOM to be ELECTRONS, spinning around a NUCLEUS of PRO - TONS and NEUTRONS, and the whole UNIVERSE being made of ATOMS and NOTHING ELSE.

It is the theory, that WE and the UNIVERSE are separated particles of MATTER, which is so fatal to MAN and NATURE and which turned our planet EARTH into a GLOBAL TRASH CONTAINER.

- When was NEWTON'S THEORY shaken first?

- In the early 19th century, when new physical phenomena* were discovered, that could not be described by NEWTONIAN PHYSICS.

- Where did this discovery of electromagnetic phenomena lead to?

- To the concept of an ELECTROMAGNETIC FIELD.

*electromagnetic fields, etc. caused by the rotating core or Magnet INSIDE our Earth.

- Define an Electromagnetic field please.
- A condition in space, which has the potential of producing a force; in truth it is an ANGEL'S GARMENT. What the NEWTONIANS did*, was, to interpret the interaction between positively and negatively charged particles [protons, electrons] as an ATTRACTION BETWEEN TWO MASSES.
- weren't there others, who had a DIFFERENT point of view?
- Yes, Michael FARADAY and James Clerk MAXWELL for instance. They used a FIELD CONCEPT, saying, that each CHARGE creates a DISTURBANCE, or CONDITION, thus influencing the OTHER charge, which led to the birth of the concept, that there is a UNIVERSE FILLED WITH FIELDS, creating FORCES, interacting with each other.
- why was this new concept so important?
- Because it led closer to the fact, that we all can influence each other at a distance, ^{**} other than through speech and sight [The phone is ringing and you [sometimes] know, who it is; mothers knowing their children are in trouble, etc.]
- who shattered all principles and concepts of NEW-

** which led to BLACK MAGIC in Atlantis AND NOW.

* They HAD to define it THEIR way, otherwise their whole THEORY would have collapsed.

TON?

- EINSTEIN [in 1905]. But he was [almost] as far from the TRUTH than NEWTON.
- What was EINSTEIN'S theory?
 - The THEORY OF RELATIVITY, which holds, that SPACE IS NOT THREE-DIMENSIONAL [true], and TIME not a SEPARATE FORCE, but that both, TIME and SPACE are connected and form a FOUR-DIMENSIONAL CONTINUUM [Space-time]. No space without time, and no time without space, etc.
- How did EINSTEIN explain the RELATIVITY OF TIME?
 - With the theory of REVERSE TIME. For instance: TWO events can be seen [in certain conditions] by TWO observers in reverse time, which means, that EVENT A will occur for observer I BEFORE EVENT B, while for observer II event B will occur before event A.
- Isn't that at least CLOSER to the ESOTERIC TRUTH? [psychic flash of a friend in danger, THEN the accident happens etc.]?
- yes.
- IS time linear? - No.
- what is the SOLUTION?
- We, and SCIENCE, have to stop to invalidate experiences, which lay OUTSIDE the NEWTONIAN WAY OF THINKING.

BIRTH OF THE NEW ORDER.

- 1145 -

ADAM

1776

WEISHAAPT.

The abuse of archaic wisdom and knowledge by ADAM WEISHAAPT. Dr. ADAM WEISHAAPT, professor of Canon Law at the University of Ingolstadt, Germany, was, and is, and always shall be [in astral regions] a JESUIT. But: When the world became more and more upset with the manipulations of the JESUITS, they [the Jesuits] planned their GREATEST coup. They sent one of their most devoted students out into the world, making everybody believe, that he broke with the JESUITS. And this prototype of a Jesuit was Dr. ADAM WEISHAAPT. Now free from the image of being a JESUIT, but furnished with all Jesuitic intelligence about archaic wisdom and knowledge [and knowing even the ESSENCE of, what is written in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.] he, Dr. Weishaupt, founded the SOCIETY OF ILLUMINATI, or ENLIGHTENED. Of course he did not teach them, what HE knew, but a twisted version of it. Needless to say, that it was almost the same set up as with HERAM ARSIF, the SOLAR MYTH, who suddenly became HUMAN. NONE of the members of WEISHAAPT'S SOCIETY were informed about the TRUE goals of this society, which was simply to create CHAOS in the world, which would cause suffering for the masses and the POWER FOR A FEW. It is JESUITIC STRATEGY: If you want to rule the world, keep it in a chaotic state. But to his disciples Dr. WEISHAAPT

THE NEW ORDER

- 1146 -

promised to turn, with their help, the world into a better place, and to make of the human race, without any distinction of nation, condition, or profession, one good and happy family. 'Tis true, these are the ideals, proclaimed by all TRUE FREEMASONS, or INITIATES, and it takes a THOROUGH understanding of the nature of the JESUITS, to unmask the CON of the Jesuitic Satanists, who used the name of LUCIFER, father of a "fallen mankind",* associated him with an EVIL manipulative power and thus indeed created a SATAN, the SATAN OF MATERIALISM.

THEN they worshipped this artificial thought form, called themselves ILLUMINATI or FREEMASONS, but for sure had nothing to do with REAL FREEMASONS and ILLUMINATI. And who, again, was the power behind all this? THE JESUITS of course. Once more they used knowledge, ancient archaic knowledge and wisdom, twisted it around in order to confuse the Minds of those, whom they wanted to believe, that great mysteries would be revealed to them. All these preliminary manipulations ended in, or led to,

THE PLAN TO DESTROY AMERICA.

A few more words about Dr. ADAM WEISHAUP,^{***} the WORST, but also most assuredly, the BEST of all JESUITS. But take
* which is: most of us.

** And THEN TO RULE IT. See! THE BILDERBERGER.

*** 33rd degree mason [relating esoterically to the highest or 33rd vertebra of the human spine].

THE NEW ORDER

-1147-



the knowledge away from him and you have just another megalomaniac monster with an inferiority-complex as big as his EGO*, in other words, a typical JESUIT. Even an author with INSIDER KNOWLEDGE like DES GRIFFEN, who wrote [In my opinion] one of the world's most IMPORTANT BOOKS, believed the JESUITIC CON, when he wrote, that Dr. WELSHAUPT left the JESUITS, because he BROKE with that order, or because he was "disgusted" with the practices of the JESUITS*. If that would have been so, Dr. WELSHAUPT would have been a WHITE MAGICIAN, instead of being the worst [best?] black magician you can IMAGINE. Thank God and all the MASTERS for the appearance of Madame BLAVATSKY, almost seventy years later. She saved the name and honour of FREEMASONRY. AUM. But we are writing 1776, and she is yet in DEVACHAN, and WELSHAUPT has open field to operate. Dr. ADAM WELSHAUPT became the founder of a CONSPIRACY, which is alive until TODAY and is THE MAIN CAUSE for all the misery in this world, and the reason why AMERICA today is on its knees and very unlikely to recover. THE JESU-

* But with everything ELSE, he wrote in his book "THE FOURTH REICH OF THE RICH", DES GRIFFEN was 100% right. READ IT, READ IT, READ IT.

* As an EXCEPTION I use here the word EGO for LOWER SELF, only as an EXCEPTION. In esoteric parlance EGO is the TRUE "SELFLESS" HIGHER SELF in us.

THE NEW ORDER

- 1148 -

ITS and their criminal helpers succeeded in creating CHAOS in the world, or, as DES GRIFFIN has it, in his book, "to overthrow civilization in the world". They wanted a NEW WORLD and so they [WETS-HAUPT in their name] called that organization a NEW WORLD ORDER, or NOVUS ORDO SE-CLOVUM. In rejecting JESUS CHRIST as their saviour, which in itself is right, because nobody but YOU can save yourself, they went to THE OTHER EXTREME, used BLACK MAGIC and became SATAN worshippers. ** But emblems and symbols are magic. THE "ILLUMINATI" needed a symbol. The distorted, perverted and corrupt mind of Dr. ADAM WETS-HAUPT found one, and it was not the first time, a holy symbol was misused for black magical purposes. Just think about the  Svastika, the OLDEST religious symbol in the world and now it was degraded under Hitler as symbol OF THE NAZIS, or take the  pentacle, a protecting symbol MILLIONS OF YEARS OLD, later claimed by the JEWS to be their own, or "SOLOMON'S SEAL", or even DAVID'S STAR. None of that is true. They simply borrowed it like everything else from the HENBODS.

** ANY form of worship, be it to GOD or SATAN, is NON-SENSE.

* You find sign and symbol now on every DOLLAR-NOTE, because those, who PRINT the money, BELONG to that ORDER. And George Bush nowadays talks a lot about a "NEW ORDER..."

THE NEW ORDER
-1149-

More about the JESUITS.

See, what they did with the ORIGINAL ceremony of INITIATION, how they twisted and distorted and abused, manipulated and MISUSED it! You say, that THEIR initiation ceremony makes no sense? You are right, oh reader. But that does not mean, it did, or would, not work! Because [reason I] the JESUITS made the MASONS BELIEVE, that it works, and, reason number II, it worked and had, EVEN as an INITIATION, a certain effect, for the SAME reason, that the BIBLE [mutilated TRUTH and HISTORY of billions of years] has a certain INFLUENCE on those, who READ it. And what works, is also the power BETWEEN the lines, emanated and GENERATED by what we ACTUALLY READ, which is LETTERS, that are in reality NUMBERS, working on OUR SUBCONSCIOUS, like the $\frac{1}{1000}$ of a second COCA-COLA COMMERCIAL SPOT in the movies. People don't SEE the spot consciously, but SUB-CONSCIOUSLY, and buy the coke. Those, who read the BIBLE do not SEE the numbers, they just see LETTERS, but it is the number-value BEHIND the Letter, which "catches" the reader [his SUBCONSCIOUS] and makes him DEPENDENT ON THE BOOK and its DISTRIBUTOR, or to THE BIBLE and THE CHURCH. How to escape from this influence? Don't READ it anymore, don't have SEX, transform your KUNDALINI, be PURE, SIMPLE and INNOCENT and become ENLIGHTENED. AUM. So you see, the "INITIATION" of

THE NEW ORDER

- 1150 -

THE JESUITS works to a certain extent. It is not COMPLETELY invented, touches even a [certain] Kaba-
listic structure, and thus influences the mind of
the masons with just enough SORCERY-POWER,
to make them believe, that there is a sense in all
this. Furthermore their metaphysical sense, or
SENSE PERCEPTION is open enough, to be filled
with low vibrational, mesmerizing power of the
JESUITS. Some of the world's best educated
men, with originally high intentions and moral
values, became the victims of this FORGERY. How
do the JESUITS OPERATE? They meet IN GROUPS
at certain times in certain places all over the
world. Which places? They rent, for instance, hou-
ses and congress halls near strategically im-
portant buildings, like:

THE WHITE HOUSE */**

and they influence, by using mesmerizing mental
power, the decisions, made by worldly AND religious
leaders. But not only that. They [the JESUITS] also
cause REVOLUTIONS LEFT and RIGHT, by filling
up the LOWER MENTAL PLANES above cities and
even continents with FANATIC and CHAOTIC
THOUGHTS. Before you shall read a few examples
of HOW the JESUITS work [and worked], here
first THE GOOD NEWS. We are in THE KALI-YUGA,
but ALTOGETHER on the ASCENDING arc, thus all
SORCERERS shall be, and are, reincarnated into

* though most presidents are their puppets on the string
anyway.

** causing right now, for instance, confusion about the new
Budget, thus leading America into BANKRUPTCY, which is 100%
in the interest of THE INTERNATIONAL BANKERS.

THE NEW ORDER

- 1151 -

the mental, emotional AND physical PITS of this planet [downtown-areas, slums and worse places]. THERE they have to outlive the EFFECTS of which they [the JESUITS] were the CAUSES. Mental homes, prisons and hospitals are filled with [former] SORCERERS, suffering mentally, emotionally AND physically, because the evil energy THEY SET FREE in former incarnations, NOW clings to them as their RIGHTFUL OWNER. You caused it? Then its YOURS AGAIN, sooner or later. ALL YOU SORCERERS, who might now read these lines, STOP manipulating others, be it in a relationship, or on a business level, be it in religion or science. RETURN to THE FATHER in you, OPEN WIDE your arms to LOVE, come to US, JOIN US, the CHILDREN OF LIGHT. WE forgive you, because WE ALL [more or less] have been, where you are and did what you did. But WE are SAVED, because WE KNOW, that all this is just AN ILLUSION. SPIRIT is the ONLY REALITY, Matter [seen DEVOID of SPIRIT] is MĀYĀ. AUM. LET GO. DETACHMENT is the key to victory. Why be a SORCERER, a black magician? Why suffering for THOUSANDS OF YEARS in lowest ASTRAL-and MENTAL PLANES, or even [in EXTREME cases] ON THE PLANET OF DEATH? Why, when HEAVEN is right there IN YOU? And ESPECIALLY YOU, the SORCERERS, have all the tools, to OVERCOME, because you are GIANTS OF MIND and

THE NEW ORDER

-1152-

KNOWLEDGE. YOU JUST MISUSED IT. BUT THE MIND IS STILL THERE, AND THE KNOWLEDGE. REVERSE THE PROCESS. TURN TO THE WHITE SIDE. COME TO US! WE ARE THE CHILDREN OF LIGHT. OFFER, TOGETHER WITH US, YOUR GREAT MIND AND KNOWLEDGE TO THE WORLD, BUT NOW IN SERVICE TO OTHERS AND NOT FOR YOUR OWN ENDS. WE ARE WAITING! THE WHITE BROTHERHOOD IS WAITING FOR YOU!

Nevertheless, I have now the sad duty to unmask some of the activities of THE JESUITS, and HOW they influenced [and STILL INFLUENCE] the world's HISTORY. This was possible, because I.) of their MESMERIZING POWER, II.) many of the GREATEST WORLDLY AND RELIGIOUS* LEADERS ON THIS PLANET ARE JESUITS, OR JESUITIC TRAINED PEOPLE. I mentioned, that the JESUITS might not have murdered and tortured others PERSONALLY, but they did something even MORE horrible, they CAUSED others to commit these crimes! LOYOLA, the FOUNDER HIMSELF, supported in a special memorial to THE POPE, a petition for the REORGANIZATION OF THE INQUISITION! These are the SAME JESUITS, who [even now] consider this suggestion among their GREATEST achievements. They had, and HAVE, their hands EVERYWHERE and in HIGHEST POSITIONS, as we soon shall see. According to THE JESUITS it is LAWFUL to kill an INNOCENT PERSON, to steal, or commit ANY CRIME, etc., IF it happens by THE COMMAND OF GOD! **

* Needless to say, that THE JESUITS now control the ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH.

** PETER ALAGONA [St. Thomae Aquinatis Summae Theologiae Compendium].

THE NEW ORDER
-1153-

BECAUSE HE IS LORD OF LIFE AND DEATH. WRONG, MY Jesuit, GOD DOES NOT SPEAK TO NOBODY. IT IS, IF ANYTHING, AN ABSTRACT CAUSE, AND THERE IS ONLY ONE SUCH CAUSE FOR ALL OF US. IF WE DO NOT GRASP THAT FACT, WE SHALL ALWAYS BE PREY TO THOSE, WHO TELL US: "GOD TOLD ME TO DO THIS OR THAT", AND THUS FIND AN EXCUSE FOR EVERY DEED, NO MATTER HOW CRIMINAL IT MIGHT BE. BACK TO THE JESUITS, THAT MASTERMIND IN THE CORE OF THE CHURCH MASTERING EVERY POPE. HERE NOW JUST A FEW EXAMPLES FROM THE SECRET SCRIPTURES OF THE JESUITS.

TOME I, DISP. 6, SECT 2, § 1, n. 59. "... if, through invincible error, you believe, lying or blasphemy to be commanded by GOD, blaspheme!"

IBID § 2, n. 78. "As often as you believe invincibly, that a lie is commanded - LIE."

TITLE TO ADMISSION IN THE ORDER OF THE JESUITS.

"Children may kill their parents, if they compel them to abandon the Catholic Faith!"

PRECEPTA DECALOGI [Ed. of Sion library]. Tom. i. lib. iv.,

C. 2, n. 7, 8. STEPHEN FASUNDEZ. "Christian and Catholic Sons* may accuse their fathers of the crime of heresy, if they wish to turn them from the faith, although they may know, that their parents will be BURNED WITH FIRE, AND PUT TO DEATH for it... and not only may they [the sons] refuse them food,

* DAUGHTERS didn't even EXIST for them...

THE NEW ORDER

- 1154 -

but they may also justly KILL THEM." In other words: MURDER IS OKAY, if in defense of JESUITISM. SECTION XIV., "PRINCIPLES OF THE JESUITS", Father Henry Henriquez, "Summae Theologiae Moralis" writes:

"If an ADULTERER*, even though he should be an ecclesiastic... being attacked by the husband, kills his aggressor... he is not considered irregular!" Sec. XV, Parricide and Homicide, suggests to the son "to kill THE FATHER, if the FATHER is obnoxious to the society* at large."

FRANCIS AMICUS, "Cursus Theologici", Tom vs. v., Duaci, 1642, Disp. 36, Sect. 5, n 118: "It will be LAWFUL for an ecclesiastic, or one of the religious order, to kill A CULMINATOR, who threatens to spread atrocious accusations against himself or his religion!" I could go on and on with HUNDREDS of pages, presenting such written evidence, but I do not want to SOIL THE BOOK OF LIGHT more than necessary with these black magical perversions. In 1606 the people of VENICE

** which, of course!, means the JESUITIC society.

* you see now, why so many HIGHLY INTELLECTUAL perverts joined [and join] the JESUITS, because here they find an excellent excuse to yield to their immoral perversions. But I repeat: Black magicians are stupid, because they just prepare themselves to be PERFECT VICTIMS, if not in this, then FOR SURE in the next, incarnation. NO AUM to THE BROTHERS OF DARKNESS.

THE NEW ORDER
-1155-

had ENOUGH of the JESUITS. They threw them out! The crowd of Venice chased the JESUITS until to the sea shore, and when they [the JESUITS] were already on their ships out on sea, they still could hear the cursing people of Venice shouting at them: "Ande in Malora!" or: "Get away! And woe be to you!"

BUT THEY ARE BACK!

And stronger than ever. The JESUITIC SOCIETY numbers now more than 20,000 members. They have, according to the degree of the member, secret signs and passwords, and they are EVERYWHERE, in all ranks of society, according to whatever their instructions are. They are of both sexes and all ages, trained and versed in rhetoric and the HIGHEST of them are sometimes to be found in LOWEST POSITIONS, in order to have effective control even, and ESPECIALLY, on the base*. Be prepared, oh reader. How? A pure HEART and MIND, and the knowledge of THE BOOK OF LIGHT is sufficient. That takes care of EVERYTHING, even of THE JESUITS. And to the Jesuits THEMSELVES. I say: "SURRENDER. YOU ARE UNMASKED. COME TO US! AGAIN! Put your great intellectual power from now on into THE SERVICE OF MANKIND.

*if it is their INSTRUCTION, to appear dumb or ignorant, they will do so.

THE NEW ORDER

-1156-

LEAVE the order! Do not study any longer in their [Loyola] Universities. you just attract more and more NEGATIVE KARMA. Come to us. OPEN YOUR HEART-CHAKRA*, and join the AVANTGUARDE. We are the NEW RACE, black, white, red and yellow. We are THE CHILDREN OF LIGHT, pro-claimers of THE ALTRUISTIC SOCIETY. THE SELFISH MAN IS HOPELESSLY BEHIND HIS TIME. AUM.

638

*being CLOSED with most intellectuals.

THE NEW ORDER

-1157-

MASTER KOOT HOOMI* LAL SINGH about THE JESUITS.

"THEY [the Jesuits] know, that, what they teach, IS a lie; and WE know, that, what we impart is truth, the only truth and nothing but the truth. THEY work for the greater power and glory of THEIR ORDER; we - for the power and final glory of individuals, of isolated units, of humanity in general, and we are content, may FORCED - to leave OUR order and its chiefs entirely in the shade. They work, and toil, and deceive for the sake of worldly power in THIS life**; we work and toil, and allow our chelas to BE TEMPORARILY DECEIVED, to afford them means never to be deceived hereafter, and to see the whole evil of falsity and untruth, not alone in this, but in many of their after lives. THEY - the Jesuits, sacrifice the inner principle, the Spiritual brain of the ego, to feed and better develop the physical brain of the personal evanescent man, sacrificing the whole humanity to offer it as a holocaust to their - the insatiable monster feeding on the brain and marrow of humanity, and developing an incurable cancer on every spot of healthy flesh it touches. We - the criticized and

** which for me shall always be a riddle, namely:
THE JESUITS KNOW, what KARMA they create for THEMSELVES,
and yet, THEY CONTINUE THEIR SONCERY!!
* when accused by SINNIETT and others of being "Jesuitic" [!].

THE NEW ORDER

-1158-

misunderstood Brothers - we seek to bring men to sacrifice their personality - a passing flash - for the welfare of the whole humanity, hence for their own IMMORTAL EGOS, a part of the latter, as humanity is a fraction of the integral whole, that it will one day become. THEY are trained to deceive; we - to UNDECEIVE; they [the Jesuits] do the scavenger's work themselves - barring a few poor sincere fools of theirs - con amore, and for selfish ends; we - leave it to our menials - the DUGPAS* at our service, by giving them "carte blanche" for the time being, and with the sole object of the nooks and corners of which, would remain dark and concealed for ever, were not an opportunity afforded to test each of these corners in turn." etc. etc.

What KOOT HOOMI means is, that they [the MASTERS] sometimes use DUGPAS, or SORCERERS, to create an INITIATION LIKE SITUATION in order to test the lay disciple** who decides to become an initiated chela as HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY was one.

Therefore: "...we allow our candidates to be tempted in a thousand various ways, SO AS TO DRAW OUT THE WHOLE OF THEIR INNER NATURE AND ALLOW IT THE CHANCE OF REMAINING CONQUERED ONE WAY OR THE OTHER.

** like SINNETT for instance

* sorcerers of the Tibetan borderland.

THE NEW ORDER
-1159-

THE SYMBOL OF THE
JESUITS.

The symbol of the JESUITS is the once
secret, sacred symbol of KNOWLEDGE, which
is

639

a pyramid. Mixing that pyramidal structure
with THEIR black magical INTERPRETATION of
"Gospels" of MARK and LUKE, they REMOVED from
below the top of the pyramid the "rejected stone"
of CHRIST, so

640

*in truth they simply REMOVED THE TRUE wisdom and knowledge,
NOW unveiled in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

THE NEW ORDER

-1160-

Now they needed a CHANNEL, through which they could reach THE MASSES, without them [the masses] knowing it. That channel is for WHITE and BLACK MAGICIANS the same, namely: THE THIRD EYE.* They put it on TOP of the pyramid, the name of their organization BELOW the pyramid, and to make the BLACK MAGIC perfect, they accomplished the symbol by manifesting even the JEWISH HOLY OF HOLIES on it - calling it: THE GREAT SEAL. NOW the new label was perfect. Behold, a transformer of MESMERIZING POWER, the HIGHEST BLACK MAGICAL SIGN in present history:

641

You find it printed on each DOLLAR NOTE. But what about the EYE on top of the pyramid? It is the true channel between BLACK MAGICIANS and their victims, the masses. THEY, the black magicians [priests, bankers, politicians] CAN SEE and control you THROUGH THAT EYE on each * actually the first, since it appeared first in US...

THE NEW ORDER

- 1161 -

DOLLAR NOTE* They [the leaders of this world] meet in subterranean **CAVES**, where they concentrate their **THOUGHT FORM POWER** either on a monolith and an **EYE OVER THE MONOLITH**, or they **concentrate** on certain helpless **MEDIUMS**, putting weird, confused ideas in their heads and urge-**FORCE**-them to kill those, who are in their [the **JESUIT'S**] way. Almost all assassinations of politicians or other leaders happen this way. **NEVER**, I say, **NEVER** look into the **EVL EYE** on the top of the pyramid, printed on the **DOLLAR NOTE**. **YOU** cannot see **THEM**, but **THEY** CAN SEE **YOU**, SO!

642

There is no distance for a Black **MAGECLAN**...

* "They" left the name of their organization on each **DOLLAR NOTE** under the pyramid, where you can read "**NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM**", which means:

THE NEW ORDER.

THE NEW ORDER

-1162-

Are we helpless? No! Don't be greedy, trust in the SPIRIT, be pure, simple and innocent, but attain ALL KNOWLEDGE, and they can do NOTHING TO YOU! Again! THE JESUITS, and ONLY the JESUITS, know about this power of the ALLSEEING EYE on the DOLLARNOTE. And to those BANKERS and POLITICIANS, who think that they have ANY power, because of this eye in the DOLLARNOTE, I want to say: YOU THINK the Freemasons are your friends, but you DO NOT KNOW THE JESUITS. They too see and reach you through that eye in the Dollar note. And soon they might not need you any longer. Then it is: GOOD BYE BILDER BERGERS FOREVER!

643

POPE JOHN PAUL II. in the VATICAN concentrating on the EVIL EYE [together with other priests].

EUROPE - 1163-

PETER THE GREAT establishes MOSCOW UNIVERSITY. England and SCOTLAND unite and form GREAT BRITAIN [1707 A.D.] PRUSSIAN ARMY strengthened* and recognized by the "soldier king" FREDERIC WILLIAM I. AGE OF ENLIGHTENEMENT in EUROPE [1715] The renaissance of PHILOSOPHY. They NEVER understood the correct meaning of the word PHILOSOPHY = LOVE for WISDOM. And WISDOM includes the KNOWLEDGE of MATHEMATICS, physics, chemistry, Geometry, Arithmetic, Astronomy, GEOLOGY, Geography [ancient GEOGRAPHY as well]. But the JESUITS twisted everything around, declaring everybody, who presented ANY vague self constructed Theory as a PHILOSOPHER, thus INTENTIONALLY discrediting that name and making the world believe, that PHILOSOPHERS are DREAMERS. And orthodox science was more than happy to support that image, by first copying the knowledge of the philosophers and then declaring it to be their own... **

RUSSIA and AUSTRIA defeat SPAIN. METHODISM in ENGLAND [John Wesley]. INDUSTRIAL REVOLUTION starts in ENGLAND. EARTHQUAKE destroys LISBON killing 30.000. ROUSSEAU completes

** after having eliminated those parts of the theory, that could be dangerous to their own manipulative theory.

* A nation will NEVER be strengthened by an ARMY, but solely by love and... KNOWLEDGE. May THE BOOK OF LIGHT shine like a COSMIC TOUCH into the hearts of all nations and thus UNITE them again. AM.

SOCIAL CONTACT. CATHERINE THE GREAT rules RUSSIA.
The peasants rebel ...

FOUNDATION OF THE TIMES in LONDON.

FRENCH REVOLUTION. Now they [the "KINGS"]
reap what they sow. But the INITIATIVE power
for this and many other revolutions came
from the JESUITS.

FRANCE becomes the most powerful country
in EUROPE under NAPOLEON BONAPARTE.

[1768 A.D.] NEAR AND MIDDLE EAST
TURKEY and RUSSIA constantly in WAR. why?

KĀMA RŪPA [animal soul] is STRONG.

BONAPARTE fails in occupying EGYPT [1801] A.D.

FAR EAST. [1739-1796]

Persecution of Christian missionaries in CHINA.

What did THEY come to teach the CHINESE?

Their [the Christians'] knowledge COMES from
China. [and from the HINDŪS]

BRITAIN dominates in INDIA. British-east-
India company. TRADE and COMMERCE and
ECONOMY are STRONGER than weapons. Exam-
ple today: JAPAN. Now they REPEAT "Pearl
Harbour". But this time commercially. And
THIS time they shall win... AUM to GREED*,
painful teacher of mankind.

* could even be called a ŚIVA-angel, because it
creates DESTRUCTION, out of which evolves
a NEW CONSCIOUSNESS [after the pain has disappeared]

THE NEW ORDER

- 1165 -

THE FRENCH REVOLUTION. [1789]

THE FRENCH REVOLUTION was initiated, planned and financed by the money barons, who in turn followed Jesuitic order. The scheme, or plot, is simple. All you need is money. First finance the oppressed, promise them freedom, once they win the revolution, or promise them NOTHING, just FINANCE them. Once they have dethroned the old leaders - and anarchy is there, you rule THEM. That is how it works. How did they [the world] find out about the conspiracy of the money barons, to finance the FRENCH REVOLUTION? The written plan was found with a courier called LANZE, riding on horse back from FRANKFURT to PARIS in 1785. LANZE, who galloped through RATTISBON, now REGENSBURG, was struck by lightning and killed. The local police turned the secret documents* over to the BAVARIAN GOVERNMENT. Then the governments of Britain, Germany, Austria, France, Poland and Russia, were informed. But they ignored it. Just four years later Paris was burning. For more information read THE LIFE OF NAPOLEON by SIR WALTER SCOTT and PAWNS IN THE GAME by COMMANDER WILLIAM GUY CARR. One of the FEW men in history, who realized the TRUE POWER OF WEISHAUPT, MARX, TROTSKY, BELA-KUHN, ROSA LUXEMBURG etc. and how the world wide con-

* read later in the B.O.L. "secret documents of a worldwide conspiracy."

THE NEW ORDER - 1166 -

conspiracy caused also many, if not all revolutions of the last 300 years, INCLUDING THE FRENCH REVOLUTION, one of the few personalities, who KNEW about all this, was a great man, politician and thinker: WINSTON CHURCHILL.

I quote WINSTON CHURCHILL from his article in the ILLUSTRATED SUNDAY HERALD, February 8, 1920:
" [From] ... the days of Spartacus WEISHAUP* to those of Karl Marx, to those of Trotsky, Bela-Kuhn, Rosa Luxembourg and Emma Goldman, this world-wide conspiracy... has been steadily growing. This conspiracy played a definitely recognizable role in the tragedy of the French Revolution. It has been the main-spring of every subversive movement during the nineteenth century; and now at last this band of extraordinary personalities from the underworld of the great cities of EUROPE and AMERICA have gripped the Russian people by the hair of their heads, and have become practically the undisputed masters of that enormous empire."

And see what happened, for instance, with MARXISM after the Russian revolution. It did not work, because it was never MEANT to work. And instead of letting the Russian people deal with their problems alone, the INTERNATIONAL BANKERS sent MONEY, TECHNICAL SUPPLY, AND FOOD, thus allowing the communist system to survive. [You understand know, why BUSH and GORBACHEV are good buddies]

* meaning of course Dr. ADAM WEISHAUP, whose MASON NAME was SPARTACUS.

[1721 A.D.] AMERICAS

American revolution. Declaration of INDEPENDENCE in PHILADELPHIA. GEORGE WASHINGTON first PRESIDENT.

[1787 A.D.] AFRICA

More slave trade by Portuguese, FRENCH, SPANISH, Danes, Dutch and Swedes.

[1788 A.D.] OCEANIA

Penal colony in SYDNEY, AUSTRALIA.

[1800 A.D.] EUROPE

SOCIALISM in EUROPE. GREAT BRITAIN and IRELAND form UNITED KINGDOM. ATOMIC THEORY introduced into CHEMISTRY [still, until today, confusing EFFECTS with CAUSES]. FACTORY LAW in England allows CHILD LABOR. NAPOLEON becomes emperor of FRANCE. He invades RUSSIA. EUROPE tries to restore its balance of power. NAPOLEON defeated at WATERLOO. JULY REVOLUTION in FRANCE.

* * *

BEHOLD, oh reader, a MESSIANIC DATE, the night of JULY 30, 1831 in EKATERINOSLAW [UKRAINE] a baby girl is born*. When the priest started to baptize her, his robe caught fire. Once a woman, this little baby girl would many times set the CHURCH "ON FIRE". The name of this girl: Helena Petrovna Hahn, better known as HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY.

AUM to this GREAT MESSIANIC SOUL. AUM.

*Father: Colonel Peter Alexeyevich von Hahn. Mother: Novelist Helena Andreyevna [née de Fadeyev].

She introduced THE NEW MESSIANIC CYCLE beginning in about 71 years from now*. That makes HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY, though not being an AVATARA, "JESUS-LIKE".



*in AMERICA

HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY.

She was born at midnight from the 30th to the 31st of July in 1831 and belonged [from mother's side] to the dynasty of the DOLGOROUKIS, direct line from the founder of the Russian monarchy, RURIK [died 879 A.D.]. From her FATHER'S side she derived from the Mecklenburg dynasty of ROTTENSTERN-HAHN. She received a high education, but none of the ancient mysteries, Alexandrine Theurgy, Hieroglyphic science etc. THAT would come LATER. Married to Colonel Blavatsky just for a few days she travelled through the world - Egypt, Persia, Central Asia, Tibet, India.

AFTER INITIATION IN TIBET...

... Helena Blavatsky was sent out into the world, a European upon European soil, "to serve as a connecting link between that country and our own." [Master Koot Hoomi]. But BEFORE she left, the MASTERS had taken some of her 4th and 5th principles [higher and lower MANAS (Mind)] in order to ALWAYS have control over what she did and said and also, as "the safest warranter that certain things will never be divulged." [Koot Hoomi].

That literally turned Blavatsky into a "psychological cripple", having EXTREME MOOD-SWINGS, the older she became. Another explanation: that GLORIOUS BEING, incarnating in her, left a part of itself in HELENA, and then...withdrew. And THAT ENTITY was therefore PSYCHICALLY CRIPPLED.**

** Thus obeying archaic Law. AUM.

* And here I do not mean HELENA'S HIGHER SELF, but another ENTITY from HIGHER REALMS.

Helena Petrovna Blavatsky, AVM, AVM, was different from the first moment she was born. She became, already **as** a child, attracted to everything, that had to do with - DEATH, or should I say, with what happens AFTER this life and BEFORE! She was FASCINATED by THE WORLD OF THE UNSEEN AND IN-VISIBLE **which** was to her not at all invisible, since she saw the astral shadows of EMBODIED AND disembodied beings, surrounding her*. Some were friendly, others hostile, but Helena was protected from the first breath she took.

645

Helena as a child
seeing
ghosts.

* many children have these astral visions, but later lose the ability of seeing those spirits. BLAVATSKY NEVER lost the power to SEE, AND to talk to, them.

Blavatsky about JUDAISM and CHRISTIANITY: "Both creeds have won their proselytes at the point of the →

646

→ sword; both have built their churches on HEAVEN
KISSING HECATOMBS OF HUMAN VICTIMS. Over the

As a teenager she was wild and craving for INDEPENDENCE, astonishing everybody with her PARANORMAL powers [predicting the future, finding lost things belonging to others, etc.]. You could have called her then a mixture of MERLIN and PUCK. Her aunt witnesses that HELENA in her sleep having conversations with unseen personages of sometimes terrifying nature. Some of these creatures could have easily destroyed her, but, as I already said, Helena was PROTECTED by a Master, called MORYA. AUM to MASTER MORYA*, protector of HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY and REPRESENTATIVE of the FIRST RAY. [almost a CHOHAN...]

After a broken marriage with General NIAPHOKE BLAVATSKY, a man twice her age, she met, as she writes herself, "THE MASTER OF MY DREAMS".**

647

** She was [then] 20 years old and he 125 years. The same evening they met again at HYDE PARK...

* also called ANAZHULAMA, or BLUE TEACHER.

→ gateway of Century I. of our era, the ominous words "THE KARMA OF ISRAEL" fatally glowed. Over the portals →

At that time Helena Petrovna Blavatsky was already almost THREE YEARS ON THE SEARCH FOR KNOWLEDGE, because she left her husband at the age of SEVENTEEN after just a few months of a marriage, which never "really" happened. For more than ten years she journeyed around the globe, travelled through Central Asia, India, South America, Africa, and Eastern Europe. She saw

648

the MĀYĀN ruins of CHICHEN-ITZA and UXMAL and spent months...

649

...in the libraries of the TASHLHUNPO monastery.
An adventurous KARMA linked Helena Petrovna to the

of OUR OWN, the future seer may discern other words, that will point to the Karma for CUNNINGLY MADE-UP →

-1175-

italian patriot GIUSEPPE GARIBALDI

650

During her lifetime Helena Petrovna Blavatsky was wounded five times. Several attempts were made to assassinate her. Why? Because she possessed ALL THE KNOWLEDGE. BUT the SHARKS don't want you to have KNOWLEDGE. When you have it, they don't want you to SPREAD it. They want you to stay IGNORANT, so that they can continue to misuse THEIR knowledge. But **THE BOOK OF LIGHT** shall be there long after I am gone. Oh reader, see to it, that they won't abuse or misinterpret its MESSAGE. THE BOOK OF LIGHT is witness to how KNOWLEDGE can LIBERATE you. BE PURE, BE SIMPLE, BE INNOCENT and attain ALL KNOWLEDGE. AUM.

HISTORY, for events PURPOSELY PERVERTED, and for great characters slandered by posterity, mangled →

-1176-

Here are some more stations of the ESOTERIC ODYSSEY
of HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY: In the negro district
of NEW ORLEANS she tasted the danger of Voodoo

651

Later she became INITIATED in the DRUSE order.*

652

* SYRIAN sect, founded in 11th. c. by ISMAEL al-DARAZI.

out of recognition, between the two cars of Jagan-
nātha-Bigotry and Materialism; one accepting →

-1177-

Then Helena travelled to JAPAN and experienced there the mysteries of YAMABOOSHI.*

653

In the early fifties we find her crossing the rocky mountains in...

654

... an emigrant train. She travels from JAVA to

** SECRET DOCTRINE of the JAPANESE. [Moon mystery].

too much, the other denying all. Wise is he who holds to the golden mid-point, who believes in →

BERLIN, supporting herself most of the time by working as a journalist, mostly writing about occult topics. And sometimes, when it is UNAVOIDABLE, she even demonstrates her PARANORMAL powers in order to create ATTENTION for her occult message. A movement of her hands is enough and it rains ...

656

...ROSES! * No wonder they called her the "mysterious MADAME". All this culminated in THE SECRET DOCTRINE, BOOK OF BOOKS and mother of THE BOOK OF LIGHT. What was [still] hidden in THE SECRET DOCTRINE is UNVELLED and REVEALED now in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, because I took no oath, which would bind me ...

Take ANY NOBEL AWARD winner, no matter in what category he received the award, and you shall find

*materialization out of Akasha with the help of KRIYĀŚAKTI.

the eternal justice of things."

his theory, in one form or the other, already presented in the SECRET DOCTRINE. But it was not only mentioned there, but also solved as a problem. Is it any wonder, that HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY had tons of enemies? Again: **What** she was not ALLOWED to write about [in an exoteric form] in THE SECRET DOCTRINE, because of a given oath, is NOW revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT. But in BOTH books the TRUE and final MYSTERY is hidden BETWEEN the lines. Nevertheless even I, the writer of THE BOOK OF LIGHT, sometimes gain a faint GLEMPSE of it. Then I break down, crushed by the TERRIFYING, but BENEFICIENT, truth of ŚIVA. Oh reader, never wish to see the MANIFESTED form of ŚIVA. We undergo ALL forms in TRANSFORMATION. The stone, plant, reptile, mammal-animal and man are ALL in you right now. Behold...

657

THIS IS NOT the MANIFESTED form of ŚIVA, but its

REFLECTION. How ignorant is MAN, being even fearful at the sight of his OWN skeleton structure, and furthermore, how ignorant is he by being trapped and fascinated by the covering flesh, calling it [sometimes] BEAUTIFUL. ARÛPA is beautiful, oh reader. ARÛPA is SPIRIT, because spirit is FORMLESS. THE TRUTH HAS NO FORM, THE TRUTH IS CONSCIOUSNESS, THE TRUTH IS ARÛPA. AUM.

HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY WROTE MANY OTHER BOOKS, BUT THE SECRET DOCTRINE is the ULTIMATE manifestation of GOD'S WISDOM, now revealed for EVERYBODY in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

It is my duty to mention here an accusation, brought forward against HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY, that in spite of teaching PURITY, INNOCENCE and CONTROL of SENSES, that Helena Petrovna Blavatsky was an EXCESSIVE SMOKER and emotionally "unstable". Both accusations are justified, and one of the MASTERS even called her an "emotional cripple!". We quickly understand why, when we keep in mind, that THE ASTRAL-BODY is the reflector, or container, of emotions, and when we furthermore now learn, that a great part of her astral body* was in possession and CONTROL of those, who taught her, lest she would reveal in her ENTHUSIASM too much of THE TRUTH to the world [Like the truth about VRIL, a power, which releases the power of 100 Atomic bombs

*[and MENTAL body]

just by humming a tune and thus triggering a LAXA CENTER] This mystery was revealed to me, and I would not pass it over for any worldly power to mankind, because I know how KARMA works...

And as to HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY's smoking EXCESSIVELY [which is an absolute NO for every earnest student of ESOTERIC SCIENCE]: If you would have had taken away part of your ASTRAL body AND mental body, you would not even be ABLE to smoke, oh reader, because then you would be DEAD. Once Helena confessed to a close friend: "I MUST smoke to prevent this old body from shaking and breaking into pieces!" More I do not want to say to this...

She had NO MONEY for expensive researches, but each book, she needed to quote from, simply appeared before her eyes, out of AKĀSA**

None less than MANLY P. HALL declared, that THE SECRET DOCTRINE cannot be compared more with other books, than "the light of the sun can be compared with the lamp of the glow worm." Helena Petrovna Blavatsky died*** almost like an AVATĀRA,

** The ethenic storehouse of EVERYTHING ever written, said, or THOUGHT.

* Reminds me of my situation.

*** May 8th 1891.

she just "disappeared" in peace from her physical body, while sitting in her arm chair. She was a true YOGINI, acknowledged and accepted by some of the wisest men on this planet. SAINTS bowed to her in deep devotion. AUM to HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY

658

LAST PICTURE OF HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY.

She founded the THEOSOPHICAL SOCIETY, and it was that same Society, turning later against her, thinking that Blavatsky did not know what she was talking of [queries about Earth, Mars and Mercury, etc.]. Here we can clearly see, that ignorance does not even spare some of those who call themselves THEOSOPHISTS.

1866 A.D.

The foundation of CHRISTIAN SCIENCE.

Mary Baker Eddy founds a religion and system of healing, based on an interpretation of the Scriptures as upholding the idea that disease, sin, etc. are caused by mental error and may be eliminated by spiritual treatment without medical aid. That led to the foundation of The Church of Christ, Scientist.

Let us reflect this new religion in the cleansing light of ESOTERIC SCIENCE.

Many worthy people go astray in CHRISTIAN SCIENCE. By solely focussing on affirming [mentally and vocally] a future perfection and with the final goal of good health and physical comfort, they totally forget that affirmations by itself are not enough, it needs real work and an effort on achieving the pure life of Christ and being a true channel of love. To just say "I'm okay" is like sweeping the dirt under the rug. Another most important point entirely overlooked by Christian Science is, that the healer must have exact knowledge of the physical and etheric body of man and of their relation to THE SOUL. Christian Science is a mental healing cult
*and not being okay...

and based on affirmations. The ordinary man cannot perform these miracles of healing [neither] for himself nor for others. The claimed healings occur mostly because the disease-Karma of the patient is over. Unfortunately at the present stage Christian Science is largely in the hands of fanatics and devoted, but unintelligent, people. They deny completely the medical sciences, which is like pouring out the child with the bath.* Medical and Christian Science, etc. should work together. THEN there is progress. For instance: Can you heal a broken arm mentally?*** No. But once the broken bones are properly adjusted you can SPEED UP mentally the healing process. It takes also SOUL POWER and KNOWLEDGE to produce health. Four groups should work together, guided by the ancient wisdom and knowledge revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

I. Physicians and surgeons II. Psychologists, neurologists and psychiatrists. III. Mental healers, New Thought workers, Unity thinkers, Christian Scientists. IV. Those who work with the Souls of men.

Basically the philosophies endorsed by Christ-

*Although I often say, "when you are sick, don't go to the doctor." But that excludes cases of emergency, accidents, heart attacks, etc.

***or can you stop the flood to flow from an open wound [unless you are a perfect yogi].

ian Science are sound. However, you can not be healed just by affirmations of divinity or by proclaiming abstract theories. As to the so-called cures, they are as I already mentioned cures of Karma. All forms are controlled today by natural and material limitations. There is a time factor, an evolutionary process and a point of development of the person concerned. All these facts are overlooked by Christian Science. Christian Science is too much based on wishful thinking. But it is NOT all [as they claim] up to the eternal glory of God. Disease will only disappear when THE SOUL in cooperation with the personality, builds the temple of the body. This leads, in the early stages, sometimes to suffering which then is inevitable. And no Christian Science can prevent you from that learning experience. Furthermore: Only a few diseases have a mental origin, notwithstanding the different opinion of Christian Science. Therefore most diseases can not be cured by mental effort, or any mental technic. The main cause for all diseases is astral, based on some FORMULATED DESIRE.

One of them is, for instance, homosexuality. Another is cancer, etc.. Thus DESIRE was always the initiating impulse. It is the astral body who is the promoter of wrong physical conditions. Sometimes "to be healed" means even to accept the way of death as the way out of everything. Another cause of disease might be INHIBITED DESIRE. That is the case with most aspirants today. This inhibited desire can cause cancer, congestion of the lungs, liver complaints, etc. But UNINHIBITED DESIRE can cause syphilis, homosexuality, inflammations and fevers, etc. Again: Christian Science overemphasized the mind as a tool to become a fully manifested son of god. It takes more than the mind applied to mainly physical requirements. If Christian Science would serve and aid the HIERARCHY in its endeavour to heal mankind as revealed in THE BOOK OF LIGHT, then its true purpose would be fulfilled. In any case, it is very difficult to heal somebody without a detailed knowledge of his or her Karma*. But let me quote the master Djwhal Khul: "Christian Science and Unity are ... right in their general theory and premises, but totally wrong in their

* Unless you use the assistance of a healing angel.

emphases and methods. In the long run, all the work they do today is relatively futile, except in so far that they preserve and enunciate the Law of Perfection, even though they do so in a muddled manner and their teaching is tainted with the universal selfishness."

And again I repeat that suffering, or a disease, is sometimes unavoidable, especially when a man enters upon the probationary path, becoming thus a chela-candidate. Then, as the Book of Light teaches, he takes on even FUTURE KARMA*, which causes the disease. It is altogether a cleansing process.

Then the healing methods of Christian Science only would stand in the way.

Furthermore! The often violent auto-suggestions of Christian Science are based on a process of scientific suppression [refusing to recognise existent factors] and therefore only temporary in their effects. They are, as the Master writes, "not based on truth." Latest in an other life the suppressed condition shall emerge again to an even greater extent and potency. The only true healer is: Service to others.

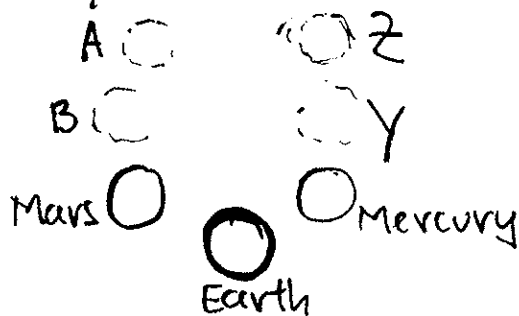
Dis-ease is Dis-harmony and can not ONLY or

* Since Karma is given to us portion wise at past, present and future and can rarely be fully outlived in one life.

exclusively be cured through mental efforts, unless the MIND is DIRECTLY adjusted to THE SPIRIT or Atma-Buddhi in you, which means LOVE, LOVE, LOVE be it for the Saint or the Sinner. They are all the same to the one who truly KNOWS. Christian Science is therefore UNSCIENTIFIC in its approach, neither following orthodox nor spiritual methods of Healing. Man is not only Mind, although "Man" is a Sanskrit term, meaning THE THINKER. Nevertheless Christian Science is a step into the right direction. I close with the words of the Master: "They [Christian Science] had the dream and the vision; [but] they lacked perception and commonsense, and ignored the evolutionary process." AUM.

The Mars Mercury controversy, or: When somebody does not do his homework,

A.P. Sinnett, editor of "the Pioneer" in British India, Allahabad, asks in a letter to Koot Hoomi Lal Singh in 1882: "What other planets of those known to ordinary science, besides Mercury, belong to our system of worlds?" To make it clear: when Sinnett wrote "Systems of worlds" he meant OUR EARTH CHAIN, not being certain about its true structure, namely: ONE visible globe and SIX invisible. AUM. The Master KNEW that Sinnett meant THE EARTH CHAIN. But he wanted to teach him a lesson. So he answered as if Sinnett would have meant by "System of worlds" our ESOTERIC SOLAR SYSTEM which contains 4 invisible planets and THREE visible, namely Mars, Earth and Mercury. The invisible globes are called A, B & Y, Z; all 7 together build the chain of our ESOTERIC SOLAR SYSTEM. So:



Each globe is of course a SEPTENARY CHAIN on its own with only ONE visible globe in case of Mars, Earth and Mercury and their chains.

Now read the question again. The question was: "What other planets of those known to ordinary science, besides Mercury, belong to our system of worlds?" And the Master, truly teaching Sinnett a lesson, answered: "Mars and four other planets of which astronomy knows yet nothing. Neither A, B, nor Y, Z, are known; nor can they be seen through physical means however perfected." With this answer the Master perfectly analyzed an ESOTERIC SOLAR SYSTEM CHAIN. But SINNETT thought that the Master meant the EARTH CHAIN, and that the Earth chain had THREE VISIBLE PLANETS instead of only ONE*. And Sinnett and with him many other "Theosophists" began to doubt Blavatsky's teachings in THE SECRET DOCTRINE. And for over thirty years the Theosophical Society assumed that it was Madame Blavatsky, who did not understand what she was writing about**. And all of that because they did not make their homework and they still have not done it, namely to STUDY THE SECRET DOCTRINE. And because the Secret Doctrine was and is a BRAIN BREAKER, I wrote the Book of Light. Now even a ten year old will understand ESOTERIC SCIENCE. Glory to THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

* which would, following the Law of analogy, cause MAN to have three physical bodies!

** read her last letter to A.P. Sinnett, p. 1183

Her last days... -1183-

BLAVATSKY'S END was anything but HONOURABLE. The same THEOSOPHICAL SOCIETY, which owes EVERYTHING to Helena Blavatsky, DESTROYED her, especially people like SINNETT and HUME. Some excerpts from her last letters to Mr. and Mrs. Sinnett tell it all...

"It is useless, Mr. Sinnett. The Theosophical Society shall live here, in India, for ever - it seems doomed in Europe, because I AM doomed. And if Mahatmas are myths, I - the author of all those letters, a proclaimed FRAUD and worse - by the P. R. S. how can the London Lodge live?" ... "The 30,000 padris of India are all leagued against us. It is their last card they play. Either THEY OR WE." ... "All the JUDGES of the land [think of Sir C. Turner!] are against us. Skeptics and nominal Christians, free thinkers and C. S. snobs - my very name STINKS in their nostrils. And now comes the old sleeping beauty again on the scene. I am, after all, a RUSSIAN SPY [meant ironically]." ... "And [I am] an old, dying woman, confined to her room; forbidden to mount a few steps lest her heart bursts; never reading a paper for fear of finding the most vile personal abuse; receiving letters from RUSSIA but from relatives - a spy, a dangerous character! Oh Britishers of India, where is your valour?" "The Oakleys [at least] do NOT believe me a fraud. They have full confidence in THE MASTERS, no -

thing, they say, will make them doubt their existence and apart from some little unpleasantness due to gossip upon private affairs, they are staunch theosophists and as they say my best friends. "... Pamphlets by Reverends, books and articles exposing me from top to foot appear every day. "Theosophy Unveiled.", "Madame Blavatsky Exposed -", "The Theosophical Humbug Before the World." - "Christ against Mahatmas." etc, etc.... "I must resign, because being thought a "Russian spy" I endanger the society. Such is my life during my convalescence, when every emotion, says the doctor, may prove fatal.* I will then RESIGN DE FACTO. Good bye then, dear Mr. Sinnett and Mrs. Sinnett. Whether I die in a few months or remain two or three years in solitude, I am as good as dead - already. Forget me, and try to deserve personal communication with the MASTER."

IT IS A SHAME what happened to HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY. THE BOOK OF LIGHT shall restore HONOUR and INTEGRITY to this GREAT MESSIANIC SOUL. AUM TO

HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY.

* The MASTERS offered to REDEEM her from her suffering, but she said: "NO. First I have to finish THE SECRET DOCTRINE!"

THE ETHER - MACHINE.

The day shall come, when we will use ETHER, or ETHERIC POWER, like we now, for instance, are using the power of air as WIND etc. That shall be possible in about 250,000 years from now, because THEN we, or many of us, shall be able to recognize ETHER like we now perceive AIR. ETHER CAUSES AIR. AIR is a subdivision of ETHER and ETHER a subdivision of ĀKĀŚĀ. AUM. In a far away future there will ONLY be ETHER - MACHINES, and our combustion - machines of NOW shall be regarded as **STONE - AGE** tools.

JOHN WORRELL KEELY [] from Philadelphia ANTICIPATED that technical evolution by inventing an ETHER MACHINE. BUT ONLY the KNOWLEDGE, about, how it APPROXIMATELY functions, is of UPMOST DANGER, so I will be very cautious [and GENERAL] in explaining KEELY'S ETHER - MACHINE.

This machine does not function by the principle of PRESSURE and EXHAUSTION, by EXPANSION OF STEAM or any GAS, impinging on, for instance, the piston of a steam-engine. KEELY'S machine is based on SYMPATHETIC VIBRATION. ALL POWER is simply generated through a WIRE. ONE pole

of that WIRE is connected with the plane of THE ABSTRACT-ETHEREAL and the other with OUR MATERIAL WORLD. But where does the ENERGY come from? KEELY repeats on HIS level, what happens after CHAIN PRALAYA. He creates a NEUTRAL, ETHEREAL CENTER, connecting the ONE END of the wire with that center and thus CHANNELING the NEVER EXHAUSTING ENERGY through the wire into our world, applying it to ANY required Machinery.

659

THE KEELY MOTOR.

THIS LAYA, OR BETTER NEUTRAL ETHERIC CENTER, IS CREATED BY SOUND. I shall now present the explanation of the KEELY MOTOR by Mr. KEELY himself, without my own commentaries, because I have strict orders from the MAHACHOHAN not to reveal more. Mankind is not yet READY for that knowledge, and it would be MY KARMA, if ANYBODY would misuse the information given in THE BOOK OF LIGHT AGAINST mankind. AUM.

JOHN WORREL KEELY about his machine:

"In considering the operation of my engine, the visitor, in order to have even an APPROXIMATE conception of its modus operandi**, must discard all thought of engines that operate upon the principles of pressure and exhaustion, by the expansion of steam or other analogous gas which impinges upon an abutment, such as the piston of a steam-engine. My engine has neither piston nor eccentrics, nor is there one grain of pressure exerted in the engine, whatever may be the size, or capacity, of it.

My system, in every part and detail, both in the developing of my power and in every branch of its utilization, is based and founded on SYMPATHETIC VIBRATION. In no other way

** way of functioning.

* which is ONE of the reasons, why the KEELY MOTOR was not a success in the eyes of SCIENCE.

would it be possible to awaken or develop my force, and equally impossible would it be to operate my engine upon any other principle. This, however, is the true system; and henceforth all my operations will be conducted in this manner. That is to say, my power will be generated, my engines run, my cannon operated, through a WIRE. It has been only after years of incessant labour, and the making of almost innumerable experiments, involving not only the construction of a great many most peculiar mechanical structures, and the closest investigation and study of the phenomenal properties of the substance "ETHER", per se, produced, that I have been able to DISPENSE with complicated mechanism, and to obtain, as I claim, mastery over the subtle and strange force with which I am dealing."

Let us hear, what Mrs. Bloomfield Moore, KEELY'S SPONSOR, has to say about KEELY and his machine. "Should Keely do no more than lead scientists from the dreary realms, where they are groping into the open field of elemental force, where gravity and cohesion are disturbed in their haunts and diverted to use; where, from unity of origin, emanates infinite energy in diversified forms, he will achieve immortal fame."

JOHN WOKRELL KEELY* in PHILADELPHIA, a contemporary of BLAVATSKY, discovers [fortunately UNSUCCESSFUL] the etheric power in a neutral LAYA center. He constructs a machine, whose positive pole is connected with this, our manifested world, while its negative pole touches [when set into vibration] SAT-Be-ness, or PARAKRATMIC regions, through LAYA. It is, in other words, a machine, working with a neutral center, and therefore able to move [as he proved many times] tons of material, just by drawing a fiddle bow across a tuning fork. But only HE could do it, no other person, and for very good reasons. It was his ETHER** in tune with the MACHINE, which made it possible to awaken that NEUTRAL CENTER and to lift those enormous weights simply by...sound. IF the KARMA DEVAS wouldn't have interfered, this machine would have been able, to destroy whole continents, or even, to move planets, simply by awakening this NEUTRAL CENTER in the machine.*** Once the vibratory circle is awakened, ETHER can be vivified to such an extent, that it is, or can be, even connected [what it actually IS] with the LAYA of any globe and actually move it with little force. The world [except a few SERIOUS scientists] was laughing at Mr. Keely. Thank God, if they only knew... But for the sake of accomplish-

* Sponsored by Mrs. Bloomfield-Moore.

*** And THEN to activate the NEUTRAL CENTER OF ANY OTHER object, no matter what : size.

*** as it once happened with Atlantean sorcerers.

** THAT is why they say that he was overshadowed by a PER-

FECT Etherbody, or that he was a "SON OF THE NIRMANA-KAYAS."

ment and in respect for a man whose knowledge and genius catapulted somebody like Einstein truly into LAYA, I present to **those** who have ears to hear and eyes to see, the PRINCIPLE of Mr. KEELY's machine in his own words revealing once again what he KNEW, how and why a machine with a neutral center would be almost equal to the power of a planet [angel] building a new chain out of LAYA.

THE NEUTRAL CENTER.

" We will imagine that, after an accumulation of a planet of ANY diameter, say, 20,000 miles*, more or less, for the size has NOTHING TO DO WITH THE PROBLEM [!], there should be a displacement of all the material, with the exception of a crust 5000 miles thick, leaving an intervening void between this crust and a centre of the size of an ordinary billiard ball, it would then require a force as great to move this small central mass as it would to move the shell of 5000 MILES THICKNESS. Moreover, this small central mass would CARRY THE LOAD OF THIS CRUST FOREVER, keeping it equidistant; and there could be no opposing power, however great, that could bring them together. The imagination staggers in contemplating the immense load, which bears upon this point of centre, where weight ceases... That is what we understand by a neutral center**

** or LAYA.

* PHYSICAL diameter of our earth: 7,918 miles.

- 1191 -

How to move a planet, and why it can be moved.

663

If you would [theoretically] displace all matter of this planet, except a crust of, lets say, 5000 miles and a core from the size of a billiard ball

664

and if you THEN would move the billiard ball^{*} the whole planet would have to follow... WHO, with a brain in his head CANNOT understand the TERRIBLE truth in this THEOREM? The material centerpoint in our example IS *which of course requires LITTLE force.

just an example, given by KEELY to DEMONSTRATE, that once you have the CENTER under control, every thing else must follow. That is, by the way, the reason, why a planet angel, which is a spiritual-etheric power, can keep a whole physical planet in orbit. Because he [the angel] is connected with and controls, the neutral [Laya] CENTER* of this planet. Therefore: Everybody who is able to trigger, or to "awaken" and thus control a LAYA center, is also able to destroy a whole SOLAR SYSTEM in a second. When the Atlantean black magicians millions of years ago [and about 15.000 years ago in PLATO'S ATLANTIS] cursed the sun [or even misused it as a WAR SATELLITE] they did just that, namely, they tried to influence through concentration, its [the sun's] LAYA* or centre of NEUTRALITY. And now behold the true terrifying secret: The KEELY motor is nothing less than a reproduction of HIRANYA-GARBHA or the GOLDEN COSMIC EGG, reawakened on our plane. It copies "creation". We understand now, why it was a BLESSING for mankind, that JOHN WORRELL KEELY did NOT succeed in his experiment. AUM to JOHN WORRELL KEELY, direct descendant from "the first born of ether". *** AUM ****

*** This is a FACT, corroborated by THE CHOHAN, KEELY's higher self was partially [if not completely] OVERTFLOWN, OR EMERGED in a DHYAN COHANEK efflux, which truly makes him a "son of an ETHERIC FIRST BORN". AUM.

*** LAYA is also the state of an ATOM AFTER a CHAIN REACTION.

*** That is exactly what happens in SOULBREATH MEDITATION. You establish your own LAYA center, whose physical counter part is the * here physically demonstrated with the baseball size core. | centre of GRAVITY. *** SON OF THE NIRMĀNAICĀYAS HE WAS. AUM.

Revision of the RITUAL [1851-2].

THE LATIN CHURCH COPIES AND PLAGIARIZES
PAGAN EXORCISMS AND DECLARES THEM TO
BE HER OWN.

Not being able to read Latin the common people were kept in ignorance about the similarity of the rituals of the Church and the magicians, who THEMSELVES just repeated ATLANTEAN magic, called now by the Church THE ROMAN RITUAL. Thus even the Church repeats wisdom and knowledge from THE BOOK OF LIGHT by addressing in that ritual not just the Element but THE CREATURE [or ELEMENTAL] of, or in, that Element. That was taught to the Initiates throughout MILLIONS of years. Every Element has a presiding HOST of etheric creatures dwelling in it and causing the different kingdoms with its manifold forms. What the Church did, was changing a few words here and there, and the title of PRIEST-MAGICIAN into PRIEST, et voilà:

Atlantean [and then
kabalistic] Original

Exorcism of salt

Roman Catholic
copy.

Exorcism of salt.*

* "Rom. Rit," edit. of 1851, pp. 291-296, etc, etc.

ORIGINAL

The Priest-Magician blesses the salt and says:

"CREATURE OF SALT, in thee may remain the WISDOM [or Brahman or the ROOTSPIRIT and MAHAT, which is UNIVERSAL MIND], and may it preserve from all corruption our minds and bodies. Through Hochma-el [חכמה], God of wisdom* and the power of RUACH Hochma-el [spirit of the holy ghost] may the Spirits of matter [bad Spirits] before it recede... AMEN."

EXORCISM OF WATER
[AND ASHES]

"CREATURE OF THE WATER, I exorcise thee ... by the three names which are Netsah, Hod, and Jerod [Kabalistic Trinity], in the beginning and in the end, by Alpha and Omega, which are in the Spirit Azoth [holy ghost,

* Even the "ORIGINAL" is not original any more, as can be seen with the HEBREW-KABALISTIC interpretation of Chaldean knowledge.

COPY

The Priest blesses the salt and says:

"CREATURE OF SALT, I exorcise thee in the name of the living God ... became the health of the soul and of the body! Everywhere where thou art thrown may the unclean Spirit be put to flight... Amen.

EXORCISM OF WATER.

"CREATURE OF THE WATER, in the name of the Almighty God, the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost... be exorcised. I adjure thee in the name of the Lamb... [the magician says bull or ox-

ORIGINAL

or the UNIVERSAL SOUL], I
exorcise and adjure thee...
Wandering eagle, may the
Lord command thee by
the wings of the bull and
his flaming sword. "[The
cherub placed at the East
gate of Eden.]

EXORCISM OF AN ELE-
MENTAL SPIRIT.

"Serpent, in the name of the
Tetragrammaton, the Lord;
He commands thee, by the
angel and the lion.
Angel of darkness, obey,
and run away with this
holy [exorcised] water.
Eagle in chains, obey this
sign and retreat before the
breath. Moving serpent,
crawl at my feet, or be tor-
tured by this sacred fire,
and evaporate before this
holy incense. Let water
return to water [the ele-
mental Spirit of water];
Let the fire burn, and the
air circulate; let the earth
return to earth by the

COPY

per alas tauri] of the
Lamb that trod upon the
basilisk and the aspic, and
who crushes under his
foot the Lion and the
Dragon."

EXORCISM OF THE
DEVIL.

"O Lord, let him who
carries along with him
the terror, flee, struck
in his turn by terror and
defeated. O thou, who art
the ancient serpent...
tremble before the hand
of him who, having tri-
umphed of the tortures
of hell devictis gemitibus
in ferni, recalled the souls
to light... The more whilst
thou decay, the more ter-
rible will be thy torture...
by Him who reigns over
the living and the dead...
and who will judge the
century by fire, *Saeculum
per ignem*, etc. In the
name of the Father, Son

ORIGINAL

virtue of the Pentagram,
which is the Morning star,
and in the name of the
tetragrammaton which
is traced in the centre of
THE CROSS OF LIGHT. Amen."

COPY.

and the Holy Ghost.
Amen." ["Rom. Rit.,"
pp. 421-435.]

These are quotations from the latest revision
of the RITUAL [1851-2]. The farther we go
back in time the more we would find striking iden-
tity of phraseology as well as of ceremonial form.
The later CHRISTIAN kabalists of the middle ages
are almost identical with the Catholic ritual.

The Chaldeans copied the Atlanteans, the early
Hebrews copied the Chaldeans, the Roman Ca-
tholics copied the Hebrews and the Christians
copied the Roman Catholics.

THE NEW ORDER
-1193-

KARL MARX [1818-1883]

Between 1840 and 1846 the german revolutionary leader Moses Mordecai Marx Levy, also known under the name KARL MARX plagiarizes CLINTON ROOSEVELT'S book "THE SCIENCE OF GOVERNMENT FOUNDED ON NATURAL LAW", and calls it COMMUNIST MANIFESTO [published in 1848]. Marx suggests a CENTRAL BANK* and GRADUATED INCOME TAX. 64 years later the INTERNATIONAL BANKERS ROCKEFELLER, WARNUNG, SCHIFF and MORGAN introduce INCOME TAX in America.

MARX was just a puppet on the string, a hired writer for the conspiracy. That can be clearly seen in the fact, that his name, in the first twenty years after publication, did not even appear on the book cover.

MARX was hired by the CONSPIRACY to write a newer and fresher version of CLINTON ROOSEVELT'S "THE SCIENCE OF GOVERNMENT FOUNDED ON NATURAL LAW." The NEW, Marx's, version, COMMUNIST MANIFESTO, was thought of as a tool to encourage the mob to revolt, and to promise them at the same time a NEW WORLD. Of course the NEW WORLD would never come, because before THAT could happen, THE BANKERS would take over. Nevertheless, and BECAUSE of that satanic strategy, we can say that KARL MARX was a GENIUS.

* A WORLD BANK is not at all a bad idea, but GREED MUST DIE, before we establish THAT institution.

1861

-1194-

ABRAHAM LINCOLN, TRULY THE GREAT EMAN-
CIPATOR BECOMES PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED
STATES [but did NOT belong to THE NEW ORDER]*

Marx KNEW, what he was doing, and he NEEDED to do it for several reasons.

Reason I. Until the conspiracy initiated him and asked him to write COMMUNIST MANIFESTO, he was a starving writer, trying to change the world, but could not even support his own family. Three of his children died of starvation in infancy, two others committed suicide.

Reason II. He knew, that they would have killed him, if he would have said no. KARL MARX had NO OTHER CHOICE, than to read FIVE TIMES "SCIENCE OF GOVERNEMENT FOUNDED ON NATURAL LAW" and then to write the copy of it, called COMMUNIST MANIFESTO [German title: DAS KAPITAL]. Just one example of how ingenious KARL MARX was: He wrote, for instance, about the contradictions of capitalism, although he was aware of the fact, that the COMMUNISM he offered, would never be realized, because BEFORE that could happen, the BANKERS would have taken over, and that is exactly what they did. KARL MARX KNEW, that his book COMMUNIST MANIFESTO would become a gigantic trap for those, who believed in a BETTER world, and he KNEW that MILLIONS would die, because of this book and their BELIEF in it. There is no difference between MARX and HITLER. Both were starving, both wanted to change the world and had an IMMENSE INFERIORITY COMPLEX.

* and was eventually assassinated by "them".

THANK YOU!

A voluminous work like this is not possible, without the help of friends. Their names shall be written in Âkâśa for eternity. They helped to manifest the most important writing for many thousand years of Kali-yuga to come. Thank you LYNNE and BUNKY for giving me your UNCONDITIONED LOVE and a HOME where I could accomplish THE BOOK OF LIGHT. You shall always be in my heart. Thank you LOYCE RUOCCO for your LOVE and SUPPORT. I want to thank also MICHAEL KOMINSKY for his FRIENDSHIP and SUPPORT, but also for his COOPERATION. Without his RESEARCH WORK THE BOOK OF LIGHT could not have been written. Thank you IRENE and HAM D'ARCUS for your FRIENDSHIP and COOPERATION as ARTISTS [computer + illustrations] ON THE BOOK OF LIGHT. And I want to thank JOYCE YOVANNONE for her beautiful, inspiring poems, thank you ANJA, GINA, GEORGE, RON, ANA, MILLE, SEAN, LIZZ and friend, SHELAG and HARLEY, and all my other friends and students who were helping me with their support and advice while I was writing THE BOOK OF LIGHT.

With all my love

LANOO.

And THANK YOU RAHUL ŚAKYA PUTRA for
enlightening our meetings with your
GENIUS MUSIC.



LANOO WITH HIS STUDENTS AND FRIENDS.